







**M.C. MIGEL LIBRARY**  
**AMERICAN PRINTING**  
**HOUSE FOR THE BLIND**

47638-MIGEL





THIRTEENTH ANNUAL REPORT

OF THE

STATE BOARD

OF

LUNACY AND CHARITY

OF

MASSACHUSETTS.

---

JANUARY, 1892.

---

BOSTON:

WRIGHT & POTTER PRINTING CO., STATE PRINTERS,

18 POST OFFICE SQUARE.

1892.

HV86

M45

1892



# MEMBERS OF THE STATE BOARD OF LUNACY AND CHARITY.

[Names of *past* members in italics; of *present* members in small capitals.]

Date of Original Appointment.	NAME.	Residence.	Qualified.	Retired.	Term Expires.
June 7, 1879,	<i>Moses Kimball, M.D.,†</i>	Boston,	June 12, 1879,	October 27, 1880,*	-
June 7, 1879,	<i>Nathan Allen, M.D.,†</i>	Lowell,	June 19, 1879,	June 7, 1880,	-
June 7, 1879,	<i>Henry I. Borditch, M.D.,†</i>	Boston,	June 12, 1879,	January 24, 1880,*	-
June 7, 1879,	CHARLES F. DONNELLY,†	Boston,	June 16, 1879,	June 7, 1883,†	June 7, 1892.
June 7, 1879,	EDWARD HITCHCOCK, M.D.,	Amherst,	June 13, 1879,	-	June 7, 1896.
June 7, 1879,	<i>Robert T. Wood, M.D.,</i>	Worcester,	June 10, 1879,	June 7, 1880,	-
June 7, 1879,	<i>Albert T. Davis, M.D.,</i>	Fall River,	June 14, 1879,	January 22, 1884,*	-
June 7, 1879,	<i>John C. Hoadley,†</i>	Lawrence,	June 19, 1879,	November 16, 1882,*	-
June 7, 1879,	<i>Ezra Farmer, M.D.,†</i>	Cambridge,	June 18, 1879,	February 11, 1883,*	-
January 27, 1880,	<i>David L. Webster,</i>	Boston,	January 30, 1880,	April 11, 1881,*	-
June 8, 1880,	<i>Charles F. Folsom, M.D.,</i>	Boston,	June 9, 1880,	January 14, 1881,*	-
June 8, 1880,	<i>Clara T. Leonard,</i>	Springfield,	June 12, 1880,	March 19, 1886,*	-
November 5, 1880,	<i>Thomas Talbot,†</i>	Billerica,	November 12, 1880,	March 12, 1884,	-
January 22, 1881,	<i>Alfred Hosmer, M.D.,†</i>	Watertown,	January 28, 1881,	December 4, 1882,*	-
April 18, 1881,	<i>George P. Carter,†</i>	Cambridge,	April 19, 1881,	June 7, 1883,	-
November 23, 1882,	<i>John Fallon,†</i>	Lawrence,	December 2, 1882,	December 15, 1889,\$	-
December 8, 1882,	<i>Henry P. Walcott, M.D.,</i>	Cambridge,	December 12, 1882,	June 7, 1885,	-
February 14, 1883,	<i>Albert A. Inaggett,</i>	Lowell,	February 17, 1883,	October 26, 1885,*	-
May 31, 1883,	<i>Reuben Noble,†</i>	W. stfield,	June 12, 1883,	June 16, 1885,*	-
July 18, 1883,	<i>Edgar E. Dean, M.D.,</i>	Brookton,	July 27, 1883,	December 1, 1887,*	-
March 19, 1884,	<i>Everett Torrey,</i>	Boston,	March 24, 1884,	August 16, 1886,*	-
June 16, 1885,	<i>Charles A. Denny, M.D.,</i>	Leicester,	June 18, 1885,	November 4, 1889,*	-
July 16, 1885,	<i>Samuel A. Green, M.D.,</i>	Boston,	July 17, 1885,	May 15, 1886,*	-
April 14, 1886,	ANNE B. RICHARDSON,	Lowell,	April 16, 1886,	June 7, 1895.	June 7, 1895.
April 21, 1886,	HENRIETTA G. CODMAN,	Brookline,	April 26, 1886,	June 7, 1895.	June 7, 1895.
December 22, 1886,	RICHARD L. HODGSON, M.D.,	Arlington,	December 24, 1886,	June 7, 1889.	June 7, 1889.
December 22, 1886,	<i>Charles C. Coffin,</i>	Boston,	December 27, 1886,	December 17, 1889,*	-
January 25, 1888,	<i>D. Webster King,</i>	Boston,	January 27, 1888,	August 5, 1889,*	-
December 4, 1889,	GEORGE W. JOHNSON,	Brookfield,	December 17, 1889,	-	June 7, 1893.
December 24, 1889,	HENRY STONE,	Boston,	December 26, 1889,	-	June 7, 1893.
December 24, 1889,	LARAN FRATT,	Boston,	December 28, 1889,	-	June 7, 1894.
January 1, 1890,	<i>Ziba C. Keith,</i>	Brookton,	January 4, 1890,	June 11, 1891,	-
June 11, 1891,	CHARLES J. CURRAN, M.D.,	North Adams,	June 12, 1891,	June -	June 7, 1896.

STEPHEN C. WRIGHTINGTON, FALL RIVER, *Superintendent of In-Door Poor.* CHARLES E. WOODBURY, M.D., ARLINGTON, *Inspector of Institutions.*  
HIRAM S. SHURTLEFF, BOSTON, *Superintendent of Out-Door Poor.* JOHN D. WELLS, CAMBRIDGE, *Clerk and Auditor of the Board.*

\* Resigned.

† Deceased.

‡ Re-appointed February 8, 1884.

\$ Died in office.





# CONTENTS.

---

	PAGE
Organization; Members and Committees; Officers, . . . . .	1-2
Duties of the Board, . . . . .	2-3
Expenses of the Board, . . . . .	3-4
By-Laws of the Board, . . . . .	4-6
Meetings and Visits, . . . . .	7
The Department of In-Door Poor, . . . . .	7-8
The Department of Out-Door Poor, . . . . .	9
The Department of Inspector of Institutions, . . . . .	9
The Office of Clerk and Auditor, . . . . .	9-10
Immigration, . . . . .	10-29
Transfers and Removals, &c., . . . . .	29-31
Settlement Work, . . . . .	31-34
Juvenile Wards of the State, . . . . .	35-45
The State Out-Door Poor, . . . . .	46-54
The State Primary and Reform Schools, . . . . .	55-60
The State Primary School, . . . . .	55-57
The Lyman School for Boys, . . . . .	57-58
The State Industrial School for Girls, . . . . .	58-60
The State Almshouse, . . . . .	60-62
The State Farm, . . . . .	62-64
The Danvers Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	64-66
The Northampton Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	66-68
The Taunton Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	68-69
The Westborough Insane Hospital, . . . . .	70-71
The Worcester Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	72-73
The Worcester Insane Asylum, . . . . .	74-75
The Medfield State Asylum, . . . . .	75-76
The Massachusetts Hospital for Dipsomaniacs and Inebriates, . . . . .	76
The Massachusetts School for the Feeble-Minded, . . . . .	76-78
The Hospital Cottages for Children, . . . . .	78-79
The Boston Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	79
The McLean Asylum, . . . . .	79
The Private Insane Asylums, . . . . .	80
Commitments of the Insane, . . . . .	81
The Boarded-Out Insane, . . . . .	81-85
The City and Town Almshouses, . . . . .	85-143
Number and Location of the Insane, . . . . .	144-145
Insane in Institutions under Medical Care, . . . . .	146
Summary of Insane under State Supervision, . . . . .	147
Finances of the State Hospitals, . . . . .	148
The Board's Audit, . . . . .	149-155
Proceedings of the Board, . . . . .	156-173
Lunacy Administration in Scotland, — by A. R. Moulton, M.D., . . . . .	174-187

## APPENDIX I.

	PAGE
THE PAUPER ABSTRACT, . . . . .	i-xliii
Table I. — Number and Cost of City and Town Poor, . . .	ii-xxx
Part I. — Cost of Support and Relief, . . .	ii-xv
Part I. — Number Supported and Relieved, . . .	xvi-xxx
II. — City and Town Pauperism, 1879-1891, . . .	xxxi
III. — Census of Pauperism, 1890-1891, . . .	xxxii
IV. — Children, Idiots and Insane Persons, 1891, . . .	xxxix-xl
V. — Number in Pauper Institutions, Sept. 30, 1863-1891, . . . . .	xli
VI. — Average Number in Institutions since 1863, . . .	xlii
VII. — General Statistics of Pauperism in the State since 1879, . . . . .	xliii
FINANCES AND POPULATION OF THE STATE INSTITUTIONS, . . .	xliv-li
Table VIII. — Valuation of the State Institutions, . . .	xliv
IX. — Classified Valuation of Personal Property, . . .	xlvi-xlvii
X. — Receipts of the State Institutions, . . .	xlvii
XI. — Expenditures of the State Institutions, . . .	xlviii-xlix
XII. — Financial Condition, Sept. 30, 1891, . . .	l
XIII. — Comparative Weekly Cost, . . . . .	li
XIV. — Population and Expenses, 1890-91, . . .	lii
XV. — Average Number of Inmates since 1882, . . .	liii
INSANITY IN PUBLIC AND PRIVATE HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS, . .	liv-lxxi
Table XVI. — Admissions, Discharges, etc., . . . . .	liv-lv
XVII. — Numbers in Hospitals and Asylums since 1867, . .	lvi-lvii
XVIII. — Cases of Insanity and Persons Insane, 1890-91, .	lviii
XIX. — Record of Admissions at State Hospitals, 1890-91, .	lix
XX. — Probable Causes of Mental Disease, . . . . .	lx-lxiii
XXI. — Causes of Death at Seven Hospitals, . . . . .	lxiv-lxv
XXII. — Previous Duration in Cases Recovered or Died, . .	lxvi-lxvii
XXIII. — Previous Cases, Recovered, Died, or Remaining, .	lxviii
XXIV. — Forms of Mental Disease, . . . . .	lxix
XXV. — Average Duration of Cases Recovered or Died, . .	lxx
XXVI. — Results of Different Admissions, . . . . .	lxxi
XXVII. — Parentage of Cases Admitted, . . . . .	lxxii
XXVIII. — Civil Condition of Cases Admitted, . . . . .	lxxii
XXIX. — Occupations of Persons Admitted, . . . . .	lxxiii
XXX. — Admissions, Readmissions and Recoveries, . . .	lxxiii

## APPENDIX II.

NAMES OF PERSONS REMOVED, ETC., . . . . .	lxxiv-lxxxix
---	--------------



## STATE BOARD OF LUNACY AND CHARITY.

STATE HOUSE, BOSTON, Dec. 19, 1891.

*To His Excellency the Governor and the Honorable Council:*

The undersigned, members of the State Board of Lunacy and Charity, present herewith the Thirteenth Annual Report of the Board.

RICHARD L. HODGDON, *Chairman.*  
HENRIETTA G. CODMAN, *Vice-Chairman.*  
CHARLES F. DONNELLY.  
EDWARD HITCHCOCK.  
ANNE B. RICHARDSON.  
GEORGE W. JOHNSON.  
HENRY STONE.  
LABAN PRATT.  
CHARLES J. CURRAN.

## SUMMARY OF RECOMMENDATIONS FOR LEGISLATIVE ACTION.

---

1. ERECTION OF ASYLUM FOR CHRONIC INSANE ON LAND IN MEDFIELD  
ALREADY BELONGING TO THE COMMONWEALTH. (See page 75.)
2. AUTHORITY TO LICENSE PLACES FOR BOARDING FOUNDLINGS AND  
DESTITUTE INFANTS TO BE VESTED IN STATE BOARD OF LUNACY  
AND CHARITY. (See page 39.)
3. SETTLEMENT OF ILLEGITIMATE CHILDREN TO FOLLOW SETTLEMENT  
OF MOTHER. (See page 39.)
4. AMENDMENT OF LAWS RELATING TO COMMITMENT OF INSANE  
PERSONS. (See page 81.)
5. WOMEN TO ACQUIRE SETTLEMENT AFTER RESIDENCE OF THREE  
YEARS, INSTEAD OF FIVE YEARS AS AT PRESENT. (See  
Twelfth Annual Report, page 179.)
6. THE COMMONWEALTH TO BE RELIEVED OF BURDENS OF PAUPER-  
ISM CAUSED BY MIGRATION FROM OTHER STATES. (See  
Twelfth Annual Report, pages 179-186.)



# THIRTEENTH ANNUAL REPORT

## OF THE

### STATE BOARD OF LUNACY AND CHARITY OF MASSACHUSETTS.

---

ORGANIZATION. — MEMBERS. — COMMITTEES. — OFFICERS.

---

The Legislature of 1879 established the State Board of Health, Lunacy and Charity, at the same time abolishing the Board of State Charities, which was organized in 1863, and the Board of Health and Vital Statistics, which was organized in 1869.

The Legislature of 1886 passed an act establishing a State Board of Health, and withdrawing from the State Board of Health, Lunacy and Charity the name and functions of a Board of Health. The present Board is therefore known as the State Board of Lunacy and Charity.

The only change in the membership of the Board since the publication of the last Annual Report is the appointment of Dr. Charles J. Curran, of North Adams, to succeed Mr. Ziba C. Keith, whose term of service expired June 11, 1891. Dr. Curran qualified June 12, 1891. Dr. Edward Hitchcock, whose five years' term of service expired June 7, 1891, was re-appointed for another term. The Board now consists of the following members : —

RICHARD L. HODGDON, M.D., of Arlington, *Chairman*.

MRS. HENRIETTA G. CODMAN, of Brookline, *Vice-Chairman*.

CHARLES F. DONNELLY, of Boston.

EDWARD HITCHCOCK, M.D., of Amherst.

MRS. ANNE B. RICHARDSON, of Lowell.

GEORGE W. JOHNSON, of Brookfield.

HENRY STONE, of Boston.

LABAN PRATT, of Boston.

CHARLES J. CURRAN, M.D., of North Adams.

In Chapter 79, Sections 2 and 3, of the Public Statutes, it is provided that the Board “may assign any of its powers and duties to agents appointed for the purpose, and may execute any of its functions by such agents, or by committees appointed from and by said Board;” and also that “the Board, with the consent of the Governor, shall appoint such officers as may be necessary, and fix their compensation, within the limits of the annual appropriation.”

The Standing Committees of the Board are as follows:—

*Committee on Charities:* Mrs. RICHARDSON, Mr. DONNELLY, Mr. JOHNSON, Mr. PRATT, Dr. CURRAN.

*Committee on Lunacy:* Dr. HITCHCOCK, Dr. HODGDON, Mrs. CODMAN, Mr. STONE.

*Committee on Inspection of Institutions:* Mr. JOHNSON, Mr. STONE, Mr. PRATT.

The chief agents of the Board are the heads of the several Departments.

The Superintendent of the Department of In-Door Poor is Mr. Stephen C. Wrightington. His Deputies are Dr. Joshua F. Lewis, for the Central Division, and Miss Bertha W. Jacobs, for the Division of Visitation. Up to the close of the official year, September 30, 1891, Mr. Charles A. Colcord performed the duties of Deputy for the Division of Immigration.

Mr. Hiram S. Shurtleff is Superintendent of Out-Door Poor, with Mr. George B. Tufts as Deputy.

Dr. Albert R. Moulton was Inspector of Institutions until July 1, 1891, when he resigned to take the position of Superintendent of the Male Department of the Pennsylvania Hospital for the Insane, at Philadelphia. On September 10, 1891, Dr. Charles E. Woodbury was appointed Inspector, and he entered upon his duties the following day. Dr. Henry C. Prentiss is Deputy Inspector.

Mr. John D. Wells is Clerk and Auditor of the Board, and its disbursing officer.

#### DUTIES OF THE BOARD.

The duties of the Board are very extensive, and are clearly defined in the Public Statutes, chiefly in Chapters 79 and 87.

They comprise the supervision, visitation and inspection of the public and private insane hospitals of the State, the State Almshouse, the State Farm, the three State Schools, and the city and town almshouses containing insane inmates; the care of insane patients boarded in families; the supervision of juvenile offenders, including attendance at court in the interest of such offenders; the care and maintenance of indigent and neglected children boarded in families, and the visitation of all minor wards of the State in families; the removal of non-settled paupers to other states and countries; the administration of the laws concerning the support of State paupers by cities and towns, including the auditing of all the accounts of the municipalities against the State for the support of the sick and temporarily indigent non-settled paupers; the prosecution of cases of bastardy among non-settled persons; the tabulation of returns from Overseers of the Poor of paupers supported by towns; and up to the close of the last official year, the direct supervision of alien immigration at the ports of Massachusetts.

It should be understood that the immediate control and management of the State Institutions is in the hands of boards of trustees appointed for that purpose.

Much of the Board's work arises from the somewhat peculiar nature of the settlement laws of the State. It is very difficult for the average working person coming here to acquire a settlement, because for that purpose there must be a continuous residence in some given town for a period of five years. A very large proportion of this class of the population being migratory, and not appreciating the importance of obtaining a settlement, keep going from town to town, so that it often happens that a well-behaved and industrious person may reside for twenty years or more in the State without obtaining a local settlement. Thus, while the expenses of the towns are diminished, the burdens and expenses of the State are correspondingly increased.

#### EXPENSES OF THE BOARD.

On later pages of this report are given the details of the Board's audit for the official year 1890-1891, the whole amount of which is \$377,098.98; but over the greater part of this sum



the Board has no direct control. Thus of the above amount \$155,967.71 was for the support of State patients in State Lunatic Hospitals, \$65,677.81 for the support of sick State poor and cases of wife-settlement by cities and towns, \$8,672.20 for the burial of the State poor by cities and towns, \$18,097.25 for the temporary aid of the State poor by cities and towns, \$2,009.14 for the care and burial by cities and towns of those ill with diseases dangerous to the public health, \$8,133.90 for the support of State inmates of the Massachusetts School for the Feeble-Minded and the Hospital Cottages for Children. For all these purposes the Legislature makes annual specific appropriations, and the function of the Board is simply to ascertain in the first place whether the persons for whom payment is made are or are not properly charges to the State, and in the second place whether the charges are within the amount fixed by law.

What may be called the running expenses of the Board, that is expenses for salaries, travelling, printing, postage, expressage, &c., amounted during the last official year to \$68,415.22, less than one-fifth of the whole amount audited.

The members of the Board are allowed their travelling and other necessary expenses in the performance of their duties, but receive no compensation for their services.

#### BY LAWS OF THE BOARD.

The By-Laws of the Board, as revised February 7, 1891, and amended December 5, 1891, are as follows:—

##### *By Laws of the State Board of Lunacy and Charity.*

1. The Board shall, on the first Saturday in June in each year, elect by ballot a Chairman and a Vice-Chairman, who shall each hold office for one year, or until his successor shall have been chosen. Any vacancy in the office of Chairman or Vice-Chairman, during the year for which he may be elected, shall be filled by ballot. In the absence or disability of the Chairman and Vice-Chairman, a Chairman *pro tempore* may be chosen as the Board may determine.

2. There shall be a Clerk of the Board, who shall be present at the meetings of the Board and of the Executive Committee, and keep a record of all transactions; shall receive and disburse all money; shall have custody of the Board's records and files, and of

all funds which may come to the Board or its wards; shall audit all bills, and render a monthly account of his audits; and shall perform such other duties as may be required of him. He shall be subject to the supervision of the Executive Committee. He shall give a bond to the Treasurer of the Commonwealth, in the sum of three thousand dollars, with sufficient sureties, for the faithful performance of his duties. He shall also act as Clerk of the Committee on Charities.

3. Regular meetings of the Board shall be held on the first Saturday of each month, in the rooms of the Board at the State House, at eleven o'clock in the forenoon, or at such other place and hour as the Board may from time to time direct. Special meetings may be called by the Chairman, or, in his absence, by the Vice-Chairman, at such time and place as may be most convenient for the members of the Board; and, in notifying such meetings, the Clerk shall specify the subjects to be considered. Four members shall constitute a quorum for the transaction of business.

4. The Committees of the Board shall be: 1, a Committee on Lunacy, to consist of four members; 2, a Committee on Charities, to consist of five members; 3, a Committee on the Inspection of Institutions, to consist of three members,—all to be appointed by the Chairman; 4, an Executive Committee, to consist of the Chairman, the Vice-Chairman, and the Chairmen of the Standing Committees. The Committee on Lunacy and the Committee on Charities shall severally hold meetings immediately before the regular monthly meetings of the Board;—the Committee on Lunacy for the purpose of considering the report of the Inspector of Institutions, and of preparing their recommendations to the Board with reference to it; the Committee on Charities for the purpose of considering the reports of the Superintendents of In-Door and Out-Door Poor, and of preparing their recommendations to the Board with reference to them. The Committee on Inspection shall report monthly to the Board on the condition of the Institutions, and also on the condition of the insane boarded in families. The Executive Committee shall act for the Board in the intervals between its meetings, whenever immediate action is demanded; such action shall be reported at the next regular meeting of the Board, and, if no objection is made, shall be regarded as the will of the Board.

5. There shall be an Inspector of Institutions, who, subject to the direction of the Board, shall exercise constant watchfulness over all the Institutions the Board is required to supervise, including all city and town almshouses containing insane inmates; shall see that the statutes regulating the commitment and detention of

lunatics are complied with; shall execute all the provisions of the laws relating to the board of insane persons in families; shall make monthly reports; shall annually, on or before October 15, furnish a summary of his work for the year; shall attend to statistical work not otherwise assigned; and shall perform such other duties as may be required of him. He shall also act as the Clerk of the Committee on Lunacy. There shall be a Deputy Inspector, who shall be under the direction of the Inspector.

6. There shall be a Superintendent of Out-Door Poor, who, subject to the direction of the Board, shall execute all the provisions of the laws relating to the sick State poor, those ill with dangerous diseases, those receiving temporary relief, and foundlings and destitute infants; shall make monthly reports; shall annually, on or before October 15, furnish a summary of his work for the year; and shall perform such other duties as may be required of him. There shall be a Deputy Superintendent, who shall be under the direction of the Superintendent.

7. There shall be a Superintendent of In-Door Poor, who, subject to the direction of the Board, shall execute all the provisions of the laws relating to inmates of the State Hospitals and Asylums for lunatics, the State Almshouse, State Farm, State Primary and Reform Schools, alien passengers, proceedings in bastardy, and visitation of juvenile wards of the State; shall make monthly reports; shall annually, on or before October 15, furnish a summary of his work for the year; shall, on or before the tenth day of January, April, July and October, certify to the Treasurer of the Commonwealth the several amounts due the State for the support of inmates in the several Institutions; and shall perform such other duties as may be required of him. There shall be two Deputy Superintendents, who shall be under the direction of the Superintendent, and who shall have charge respectively of the Central Division and the Division of Visitation.

8. All salaried officers, agents and other employes shall be appointed by the Board, and shall hold office during the pleasure of the Board.

9. These By-Laws may be amended by a vote of two-thirds of the full Board, at any regular meeting, after previous notice of the change that is desired in the same by any member has been mailed to each member by the Clerk, three days, at least, before any vote shall be taken by the Board to make the proposed change.

These By-laws sufficiently indicate the distribution of the work of the Board throughout its several Departments.



## MEETINGS AND VISITS.

The Board has held twelve regular meetings and seven adjourned and special meetings during the official year, has made, under the direction of its Committee on Inspection, fifty-eight visits to the State Lunatic Hospitals, the State Primary and Reform Schools, the municipal and private asylums for the insane, the Massachusetts School for the Feeble-Minded, and the Hospital Cottages for Children, besides a large number of visits to city and town almshouses and to insane boarded in families.

The Committee on Charities has held twelve meetings, the Committee on Lunacy twelve meetings, and the Executive Committee seven meetings; and special committees, appointed from time to time, have met and performed the work required of them. There should be added to this record almost daily visits made by the Chairman and other members of the Board to the offices of the Board, and elsewhere, in the prosecution of their official duties. The Board has also appeared before Committees of the Legislature, at hearings regarding annual and special appropriations, and other matters concerning the charities of the Commonwealth.

A summary of the proceedings of the Board at its meetings will be found on later pages of this Report.

## THE DEPARTMENT OF IN-DOOR POOR.

The Superintendent of In-Door Poor, in addition to his Deputies, has a force of six clerks, eight visitors and two transportation officers, besides the three men employed at the immigration office. The six clerks are engaged constantly at the State House, except that one of them is occasionally occupied in transportation work, and another in the outside investigation of settlements. Of the visitors one man is engaged in the investigation of the homes of juvenile offenders placed out from the Lyman School, and their visitation. Four men attend courts in the interest of juvenile offenders in four different districts into which the State is sub-divided for the purpose, investigate homes, and visit boys in places. One woman, the visitor-at-large, assists in placing girls from

the State Industrial School, and girls in the custody of the Board, in families, and, in general, supplements the work of the Auxiliary Visitors; and two women have the immediate supervision of the children under ten years of age placed at board, including their visitation and the keeping of the boarding accounts.

There are also, — elected annually by the Board, and under the immediate direction of this Department, — about eighty women of judgment and experience, resident in different towns and cities in the State, and a few in adjoining States, who give their unpaid service in the visitation and oversight of girls over ten years of age, wards of the State who have been placed in families. Their names will be found on a later page of this Report.

It is recorded that during the past official year 861 visits were made to the wards of the State between three and ten years of age.

It may be further stated that the Superintendent of In-Door Poor examines and corrects the Hospital bills for the support of State paupers in the several State establishments for the insane, his office being the place where the histories of such persons are kept, and the question of their settlement investigated and determined. He also certifies to the Treasurer the amounts due the Commonwealth for the support of the city and town insane in the State establishments.

Up to the close of the official year, the Division of Immigration of the Department of In-Door Poor, employing four persons in summer and three in winter, has performed the duty of boarding all vessels arriving from foreign ports having alien passengers on board, and examining such passengers with reference to the question of their liability to become a public charge, and their landing in violation of the contract labor law.

The total amount paid for salaries in the Department of In-Door Poor for the official year was \$23,566.51.

Details of the work of this Department, as well as of the other Departments of the Board, will be given in later pages of this Report.

## THE DEPARTMENT OF OUT-DOOR POOR.

The Superintendent of Out-Door Poor is charged with the immediate administration of the laws relating to non-settled paupers who are sick or need temporary relief, and to unsettled foundlings and destitute infants, and he examines and corrects the bills for all expenses incurred under these laws. Besides his Deputy, he employs eight visitors and four clerks. Two of the former are medical visitors, one of whom is chiefly engaged in the work of the visitation and general management of the children under three years of age in charge of the Board who are boarded in families, and the other in the visitation of the State inmates of the Boston City Hospital and the Carney Hospital, and the city institutions in the harbor. These two visitors made 1,968 visits during the official year. The other visitors, assigned to different sections of the State, make personal examinations and reports of all cases of which the Superintendent has notice, under the laws.

The salaries of this Department for the year amounted to \$15,880.00.

## THE DEPARTMENT OF INSPECTOR OF INSTITUTIONS.

The Inspector of Institutions employs three clerks and one visitor, in addition to the Deputy Inspector, two of the clerks being also engaged to some extent in visiting. Besides inspecting all public and private institutions, including city and town almshouses containing insane inmates, the Inspector has the direct supervision and care of the patients boarded in families. It is recorded that 663 visits were made on behalf of the boarded-out patients, during the official year.

The salaries of this Department for the year amounted to \$6,517.89.

## THE OFFICE OF CLERK AND AUDITOR.

In the year 1884 the office of Clerk and Auditor of the Board was created, for the purpose of entrusting to one officer the work of keeping the records of the Board and of certain of its Committees, of conducting the general corre-



spondence of the Board, under its direction, of receiving and advancing all money needed by the employés of the Board for their immediate expenses in the work of visitation and transportation, and of auditing all bills for expenses incurred under the several appropriations. The bills concerning the Departments of In-Door Poor, Out-Door Poor and Inspector of Institutions first receive the correction and endorsement of the heads of those Departments, and are then forwarded to the Board's Auditor for his approval, before their transmission to the Auditor of the Commonwealth, whose office it is, under the Statutes, to audit all charges against the Commonwealth, before the warrants for their payment are passed upon by the Governor and Council. During the past official year the Clerk has received and advanced \$23,908.72 to visitors and other agents of the Board, all of which has been accounted for in detail to the State Auditor.

The total audit for the year amounted to \$377,098.98, the details of which will be found on later pages of this Report.

#### IMMIGRATION.

For a long period, and especially within the last forty or fifty years, — owing in part, no doubt, to the decisions of the United States Courts in 1848, that the direct imposition of an immigration head tax was unconstitutional, — the burdens imposed upon the community by the incoming of increasing numbers of the pauper and vicious classes have been the cause of growing uneasiness to tax payers of the State, both on their own account, and because of the greater difficulty of providing properly for the State's deserving poor. From about the time of the close of the war of the rebellion, foreign paupers and lunatics have been shipped to this country, by municipal guardians of the poor, by friends and relatives, and even by means of parliamentary grants, sometimes without volition of their own, with the deliberate intention of foisting upon us the burden of their maintenance. The lunatic hospitals of the State, the State Almshouse, and the State farm, contain to-day many inmates transferred directly from institutions in the old country to the steam-ship, and immediately after their arrival here, — almost from the ship's deck, — to our

institutions, to become State charges during life. And this is only an indication of the way in which thousands of dependent and defective men and women have been brought to this country, through the agency of individuals and communities, whose duty it was to protect and maintain them. The steamship companies, as a mere matter of business, have assisted and promoted this wholesale immigration. Enterprising agents of these companies, intent only upon securing the largest complement of passengers for their respective lines, have worked incessantly to induce all who could procure the small amount required for passage-money to embark for America, without making an inquiry or giving a thought concerning the condition of helplessness and destitution in which these passengers would arrive within our borders.

From the year 1830 Statute provision has existed in this Commonwealth for the supervision of alien immigration into the United States by way of its ports. Under the Act of the Legislature of Massachusetts of 1830, Chapter 150, (practically the same in its provisions as all subsequent legislation, whether State or national), all alien immigrants likely to become public charges were bonded on arrival, the bond being commuted on the payment of five dollars for each individual. In 1837 the Legislature reduced this head-tax of five dollars to two dollars. Later, New York followed the example of Massachusetts; and still later, California enacted similar laws.

In 1872 the steamship companies making their landing in Boston succeeded, in spite of the strenuous opposition of the State Board, in obtaining a change in the existing laws of Massachusetts relating to immigration, so far as to relieve themselves from the payment of the head-tax; and in 1875 the United States Supreme Court decided that State laws providing for the imposition of a direct or indirect head-tax were unconstitutional; while at the same time, the right of a State, in the absence of national legislation, to protect itself from the influx of foreign paupers, or persons likely to become paupers, was fully recognized.

The year 1882 marks the first national legislation on the subject under consideration. What had hitherto been the concern of certain states and individuals only, had now grown into a matter of national interest.

In its main features the Congressional Immigration Act of 1882 was substantially identical with the Massachusetts Act of 1830, while in some respects its provisions were less stringent than those of the Massachusetts Act, notably in respect to the small amount of head-money imposed. It provided for the levy of a duty of fifty cents for every alien coming from any foreign port to any port within the United States, the duty thus levied to constitute a fund for the purposes mentioned in the Act; and the payment of this duty was made a lien upon the vessels bringing such aliens. The Secretary of the Treasury was charged with the execution of the provisions of the Act, and was authorized to enter into contracts with such State commissions, boards or officers as might be designated for the purpose by the Governor of any State, to take charge of the local affairs of immigration at the ports within said State, and to provide for the support and relief of such immigrants as might fall into distress or need public aid. The Act also provided for a careful inspection of all alien immigrants by the State Board or other officers, and for the return to the country whence they came of all lunatics, idiots, paupers and convicts at the expense of the owners of the vessels bringing them.

In accordance with the provisions of this Act the Secretary of the Treasury entered into a contract with the State Board of Health, Lunacy and Charity, in December 1882, and the contract was subsequently ratified by the Legislature of 1883. Under this contract, the Board agreed to supervise foreign immigration at all the ports of the Commonwealth, and to provide for the necessary relief and support of immigrants landing at such ports who should fall into distress or need public aid during a period not exceeding five years from the time of their landing; while the Treasury Department agreed to reimburse the State monthly for all items of necessary expense incurred in carrying into effect the provisions of the contract. Either party was authorized to terminate the contract on giving sixty days' notice.

From the date of this contract until October 1, 1891, every vessel arriving from a foreign port at any port within the State, bringing alien passengers, has been boarded by an agent of this Board, who, after a thorough examination of



these passengers, has prevented the landing of all who seemed likely to become a public charge immediately or in the near future, and ensured their return, at the expense of the owners of the vessels bringing them, to the place or country whence they came.

The agents of these companies no longer accept without question as passengers every applicant for a ticket, for which payment is tendered, either personally, or by some friend or interested official, finding it more profitable to themselves and their respective companies to inquire into the antecedents and resources of all whose appearance indicates a destitute condition or mental or physical disability.

In 1882 and 1883 the Parliament of Great Britain appropriated one million dollars to be used in connection with the "Tuke Fund," in the transportation of the suffering poor of the counties of Galway and Mayo to the ports of the United States, but so many of those thus assisted were subsequently rejected by the supervisory officers and returned to their homes, that the Secretary for Ireland publicly acknowledged that it was useless to continue this assistance; thus furnishing proof, not only of the wisdom of the Act, but also of the vigilance and faithfulness of its administration.

In the month of December 1890 it was learned that the Secretary of the Treasury had under advisement the question of an early termination of the contract between the Department and the Board; whereupon the Board availed itself of an opportunity of representing to the Secretary, through a Committee appointed for the purpose, the advantages accruing to both parties under the existing arrangement, and the injury both might suffer if a change should be made; the arguments of the Committee being warmly seconded by the members of the Massachusetts Congressional delegation.

The Committee stated that the whole cost of administering the law within the Commonwealth, for salaries, office rent and clerk hire, was less than four thousand dollars *per annum*; that all the duties which would devolve upon a salaried Commissioner of the United States were now performed without charge to the fund in the hands of the Treasury Department; that every increase of expense chargeable to the fund would reduce the amount applicable to the aid and support of immi-

grants falling into distress; that the officers of the Board having the interests of the State and its charitable institutions directly under their charge would engage more heartily and more understandingly in the strict enforcement of the provisions of the Act; and, furthermore, that as, under the present system, complete lists of all alien passengers landing at our ports are on file in the archives of the Board, these lists, supplemented by the records kept by the Board regarding every person becoming a State charge or receiving assistance from the State, furnished a complete history of these dependents from the time of their landing until they ceased to be dependent.

The Secretary assured the Committee that no present change would be made, and that no notice would issue from the Treasury Department for the termination of the contract until an opportunity had been given for another hearing.

In February 1891 the Board received the following communication:—

TREASURY DEPARTMENT, OFFICE OF THE SECRETARY,  
WASHINGTON, D. C., February 11, 1891.

Dr. RICHARD L. HODGDON, *Chairman State Board of Lunacy and Charity, Boston, Mass.*

SIR:—The contract made in December 1882, between the Secretary and your Board, stipulates that your Board shall provide suitable accommodations for the classes of alien immigrants therein named “for a period not exceeding five years from the time of such immigrants landing at their port of arrival in Massachusetts.”

The same limit was fixed in the contracts with the Boards at New York, Philadelphia, Baltimore, and Portland, Maine. But in September 1883 the limit was reduced to one year in the contract with the New York Board, and thereafter the same limit was incorporated in the contracts with the Key West, New Orleans, Galveston, and San Francisco Commissioners.

It is proposed now to fix the limit of one year at all the ports named, in order that there may be uniformity of practice, and for the additional reason in your case that for eighteen months or more the monthly expenses of your Board have largely exceeded the monthly receipts from the head-tax on alien immigrants arriving in Massachusetts, thus threatening to exhaust in a short time the small surplus standing to the credit of the “immigrant fund” at Boston.

You are therefore notified that the Department desires to reduce the period of five years named in your contract to one year, to take effect on and after the 1st day of March 1891; and you are respectfully requested to submit your acceptance of this modification as soon as possible.

Respectfully yours,

(Signed) A. B. NETTLETON,  
*Acting Secretary.*

The Board at its next meeting accepted the modification of the contract referred to.

In March 1891 Congress passed an act for the regulation of immigration, much more stringent in its provisions than the Act of 1882, and conferring increased powers on those authorized to execute the law. The Act is as follows:

AN ACT IN AMENDMENT TO THE VARIOUS ACTS RELATIVE TO IMMIGRATION AND THE IMPORTATION OF ALIENS UNDER CONTRACT OR AGREEMENT TO PERFORM LABOR.

*Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled,* That the following classes of aliens shall be excluded from admission into the United States, in accordance with the existing acts regulating immigration, other than those concerning Chinese laborers: All idiots, insane persons, paupers or persons likely to become a public charge, persons suffering from a loathsome or a dangerous contagious disease, persons who have been convicted of a felony or other infamous crime or misdemeanor involving moral turpitude, polygamists, and also any person whose ticket or passage is paid for with the money of another or who is assisted by others to come, unless it is affirmatively and satisfactorily shown on special inquiry that such person does not belong to one of the foregoing excluded classes, or to the class of contract laborers excluded by the act of February twenty-sixth, eighteen hundred and eighty-five, but this section shall not be held to exclude persons living in the United States from sending for a relative or friend who is not of the excluded classes under such regulations as the Secretary of the Treasury may prescribe: *Provided*, That nothing in this act shall be construed to apply to or exclude persons convicted of a political offense, notwithstanding said political offense may be designated as a "felony, crime, infamous crime, or misdemeanor, involving moral turpitude" by the laws of the land whence he came or by the court convicting.



SEC. 2. That no suit or proceeding for violations of said act of February twenty-sixth, eighteen hundred and eighty-five, prohibiting the importation and migration of foreigners under contract or agreement to perform labor, shall be settled, compromised, or discontinued without the consent of the court entered of record with reasons therefor.

SEC. 3. That it shall be deemed a violation of said act of February twenty-sixth, eighteen hundred and eighty-five, to assist or encourage the importation or migration of any alien by promise of employment through advertisements printed and published in any foreign country; and any alien coming to this country in consequence of such an advertisement shall be treated as coming under a contract as contemplated by such act; and the penalties by said act imposed shall be applicable in such a case: *Provided*, This section shall not apply to States and Immigration Bureaus of States advertising the inducements they offer for immigration to such States.

SEC. 4. That no steamship or transportation company or owners of vessels shall directly, or through agents, either by writing, printing, or oral representations, solicit, invite or encourage the immigration of any alien into the United States except by ordinary commercial letters, circulars, advertisements, or oral representations, stating the sailings of their vessels and the terms and facilities of transportation therein; and for a violation of this provision any such steamship or transportation company, and any such owners of vessels, and the agents by them employed, shall be subjected to the penalties imposed by the third section of said act of February twenty-sixth, eighteen hundred and eighty-five, for violations of the provision of the first section of said act.

SEC. 5. That section five of said act of February twenty-sixth, eighteen hundred and eighty-five, shall be, and hereby is, amended by adding to the second proviso in said section the words "nor to ministers of any religious denomination, nor persons belonging to any recognized profession, nor professors for colleges and seminaries," and by excluding from the second proviso of said section the words "or any relative or personal friend."

SEC. 6. That any person who shall bring into or land in the United States by vessel or otherwise, or who shall aid to bring into or land in the United States by vessel or otherwise, any alien not lawfully entitled to enter the United States shall be deemed guilty of a misdemeanor, and shall, on conviction, be punished by a fine not exceeding one thousand dollars, or by imprisonment for a term not exceeding one year, or by both such fine and imprisonment.

SEC. 7. That the office of superintendent of immigration is

hereby created and established, and the President, by and with the advice and consent of the Senate, is authorized and directed to appoint such officer, whose salary shall be four thousand dollars per annum, payable monthly. The superintendent of immigration shall be an officer in the Treasury Department, under the control and supervision of the Secretary of the Treasury, to whom he shall make annual reports in writing of the transactions of his office, together with such special reports, in writing, as the Secretary of the Treasury shall require. The Secretary shall provide the superintendent with a suitably furnished office in the city of Washington, and with such books of record and facilities for the discharge of the duties of his office as may be necessary. He shall have a chief clerk, at a salary of two thousand dollars per annum, and two first-class clerks.

SEC. 8. That upon the arrival by water at any place within the United States of any alien immigrants it shall be the duty of the commanding officer and the agents of the steam or sailing vessel by which they came to report the name, nationality, last residence, and destination of every such alien, before any of them are landed, to the proper inspection officers, who shall thereupon go or send competent assistants on board such vessel and there inspect all such aliens, or the inspection officers may order a temporary removal of such aliens for examination at a designated time and place, and then and there detain them until a thorough inspection is made. But such removal shall not be considered a landing during the pendency of such examination. The medical examination shall be made by surgeons of the Marine Hospital Service. In cases where the services of a Marine Hospital Surgeon can not be obtained without causing unreasonable delay the inspector may cause an alien to be examined by a civil surgeon and the Secretary of the Treasury shall fix the compensation for such examination. The inspection officers and their assistants shall have power to administer oaths, and to take and consider testimony touching the right of any such aliens to enter the United States, all of which shall be entered of record. During such inspection after temporary removal the superintendent shall cause such aliens to be properly housed, fed, and cared for, and also, in his discretion, such as are delayed in proceeding to their destination after inspection. All decisions made by the inspection officers or their assistants touching the right of any alien to land, when adverse to such right, shall be final unless appeal be taken to the superintendent of immigration, whose action shall be subject to review by the Secretary of the Treasury. It shall be the duty of the aforesaid officers and agents of such vessel to adopt due precautions to prevent the landing of

any alien immigrant at any place or time designated by the inspection officers, and any such officer or agent or person in charge of such vessel who shall either knowingly or negligently land or permit to land any alien immigrant at any place or time other than that designated by the inspection officers, shall be deemed guilty of a misdemeanor and punished by a fine not exceeding one thousand dollars, or by imprisonment for a term not exceeding one year, or by both such fine and imprisonment.

That the Secretary of the Treasury may prescribe rules for inspection along the borders of Canada, British Columbia, and Mexico so as not to obstruct or unnecessarily delay, impede, or annoy passengers in ordinary travel between said countries: *Provided*, That not exceeding one inspector shall be appointed for each customs district, and whose salary shall not exceed twelve hundred dollars per year.

All duties imposed and powers conferred by the second section of the act of August third, eighteen hundred and eighty-two, upon State commissioners, boards, or officers acting under contract with the Secretary of the Treasury shall be performed and exercised, as occasion may arise, by the inspection officers of the United States.

SEC. 9. That for the preservation of the peace and in order that arrests may be made for crimes under the laws of the States where the various United States immigrant stations are located, the officials in charge of such stations as occasion may require shall admit therein the proper State and municipal officers charged with the enforcement of such laws, and for the purposes of this section the jurisdiction of such officers and of the local courts shall extend over such stations.

SEC. 10. That all aliens who may unlawfully come to the United States shall, if practicable, be immediately sent back on the vessel by which they were brought in. The cost of their maintenance while on land, as well as the expense of the return of such aliens, shall be borne by the owner or owners of the vessel on which such aliens came; and if any master, agent, consignee, or owner of such vessel shall refuse to receive back on board the vessel such aliens, or shall neglect to detain them thereon, or shall refuse or neglect to return them to the port from which they came, or to pay the cost of their maintenance while on land, such master, agent, consignee, or owner shall be deemed guilty of a misdemeanor, and shall be punished by a fine not less than three hundred dollars for each and every offense; and any such vessel shall not have clearance from any port of the United States while any such fine is unpaid.



SEC. 11. That any alien who shall come into the United States in violation of law may be returned as by law provided, at any time within one year thereafter, at the expense of the person or persons, vessel, transportation company, or corporation bringing such alien into the United States, and if that can not be done, then at the expense of the United States; and any alien who becomes a public charge within one year after his arrival in the United States from causes existing prior to his landing therein shall be deemed to have come in violation of law and shall be returned as aforesaid.

SEC. 12. That nothing contained in this act shall be construed to affect any prosecution or other proceeding, criminal or civil, begun under any existing act or any acts hereby amended, but such prosecution or other proceedings, criminal or civil, shall proceed as if this act had not been passed.

SEC. 13. That the circuit and district courts of the United States are hereby invested with full and concurrent jurisdiction of all causes, civil and criminal, arising under any of the provisions of this act; and this act shall go into effect on the first day of April, eighteen hundred and ninety-one.

Approved, March 3, 1891.

In the opinion of the Secretary of the Treasury, certain clauses in this Act provide for the supervision of immigration by national officers only, to the exclusion of all State officials, even those acting under existing contracts; and in June 1891 the following communication was received by the Board from the Treasury Department:—

TREASURY DEPARTMENT, OFFICE OF THE SECRETARY,  
WASHINGTON, D. C., June 2, 1891.

GENTLEMEN: The agreement entered into by the Secretary of the Treasury, party of the first part, and by the State Board of Lunacy and Charity of Massachusetts, the party of the second part, dated December 2, 1882, contains this provision:

“That this contract may be revoked by either party thereto giving to the other party sixty days’ notice in writing of their intention to terminate said contract, and when sixty days shall have expired after such notice shall be given this contract shall cease and terminate.”

In pursuance of the above provision, I hereby give notice that sixty days after this date, that is to say, on the 31st day of July, 1891, the contract above mentioned will be revoked, cease and terminate, and thereafter the services of the State Board of Lunacy

and Charity of Massachusetts will not be required in the local affairs of immigration at the ports of Massachusetts.

This action is taken in view of the immigration act of March 3, 1891, which in section 8 contains the following provision :

“ All duties imposed and powers conferred by the second section of the act of August third, eighteen hundred and eighty-two, upon State commissioners, boards, or officers acting under contract with the Secretary of the Treasury shall be performed and exercised, as occasion may arise, by the inspection officers of the United States.”

The law evidently contemplates, and an efficient administration of the immigration statutes requires, that the management shall be uniform at all ports.

I take this occasion to assure you that this Department highly appreciates the fidelity with which the Board has discharged the duties devolved upon it under the contract soon to be terminated.

Respectfully yours,

(Signed)

CHARLES FOSTER,  
*Secretary.*

*To the State Board of Lunacy and Charity of Massachusetts.*

The immediate consequence of this communication was another conference with the Secretary, which resulted in an agreement, on his part, to appoint an employé of the Board as Commissioner of Immigration for the ports of Massachusetts, under the provisions of the new Act ; to appoint the Board's subordinate immigration officers United States immigration inspectors ; and to authorize the Board to continue the former arrangement relative to the care and maintenance of immigrants falling into distress or otherwise becoming a public charge within one year from the time of their landing.

On August 1, 1891, Mr. Stephen C. Wrightington, the Board's Superintendent of In-Door Poor, was appointed United States Commissioner of Immigration for Massachusetts, without pay ; and on October 1, 1891, Messrs. Charles A. Colcord, Henry M. Billings and Berndt F. Heurlin were appointed United States immigrant inspectors, at fixed salaries, they remaining in the service of the Board without compensation from the State.

It is to be noted that this formal transfer of authority, with regard to the supervision of immigration from the State Board

of Lunacy and Charity to the newly appointed Commissioner of Immigration, is likely to result in no practical change in administration, and will probably subserve the interests of the Commonwealth as well as the previous arrangement under the contract.

Immigration statistics for the year ending September 30, 1891, are as follows :

*General Statement.*

NATIONALITY OF VESSELS.	Number of Vessels.	Number of Passengers.	Number Reported to Collector.	Number of Deaths.
British, . . . . .	590	60,625	358	9
American, . . . . .	242	8,489	30	—
Others, . . . . .	45	364	1	—
	877	69,478	389	9

PASSENGERS ARRIVING AT THE PORTS OF MASSACHUSETTS FROM FOREIGN PORTS.

*Classification 1.*

Aliens from trans-atlantic ports, . . . . .	32,808
Aliens from British Provinces, . . . . .	21,983
American citizens from British Provinces, . . . . .	9,967
American citizens from trans-atlantic ports, . . . . .	4,720
Total, . . . . .	69,478

* Reported to collector from trans-atlantic ports, . . . . .	302
* Reported to collector from British Provinces, . . . . .	87
Total, . . . . .	389

*Classification 2.*

Aliens never in the United States, . . . . .	32,807
Aliens previously in the United States, . . . . .	21,984
American citizens, . . . . .	14,687
Total, . . . . .	69,478

\* As liable to become a public charge.



*Nativity of Alien Immigrants.*

Ireland, . . . .	11,515	Italy, . . . .	33
England, . . . .	7,633	Spain, . . . .	11
Wales, . . . .	75	Portugal, . . . .	3
Scotland, . . . .	1,859	Denmark, . . . .	191
Germany, . . . .	262	Hungary, . . . .	22
France, . . . .	16	Austria, . . . .	75
Russia, . . . .	3,479	Australia, . . . .	2
Poland, . . . .	331	Turkey, . . . .	4
Switzerland, . . . .	8	Greece, . . . .	2
Sweden, . . . .	4,092	British Provinces, . .	21,983
Norway, . . . .	862	All other countries, . .	2,314
Belgium, . . . .	5		
Holland, . . . .	14	Total, . . . .	54,791

## CLASSIFICATION OF PASSENGERS FROM TRANS-ATLANTIC PORTS ARRIVING AT BOSTON.

Steerage passengers, . . . . .	28,931
Intermediate passengers, . . . . .	3,166
Cabin passengers, . . . . .	2,242
Cattlemen, . . . . .	1,768
Stowaways, . . . . .	169
Total, . . . . .	36,276



*Occupation of Immigrants (arriving at Boston).*

Architects, . . . . .	3	Miners, . . . . .	98
Brewers, . . . . .	3	Machinists, . . . . .	54
Butchers, . . . . .	80	Millers, . . . . .	8
Barbers, . . . . .	17	Musicians, . . . . .	16
Bakers, . . . . .	73	Painters, . . . . .	72
Blacksmiths, . . . . .	72	Peddlers, . . . . .	188
Bartenders, . . . . .	6	Plasterers, . . . . .	11
Bricklayers, . . . . .	24	Plumbers, . . . . .	19
Carpenters, . . . . .	96	Porters, . . . . .	7
Cabinetmakers, . . . . .	19	Printers, . . . . .	21
Confectioners, . . . . .	8	Saddlers, . . . . .	10
Cigarmakers, . . . . .	12	Servants (domestic), . . . . .	3,364
Cooks, . . . . .	30	Shoemakers, . . . . .	168
Coopers, . . . . .	11	Spinners, . . . . .	141
Dyers, . . . . .	32	Tailors, . . . . .	461
Farmers, . . . . .	810	Tinsmiths, . . . . .	20
Florists, . . . . .	4	Tanners, . . . . .	2
Gardeners, . . . . .	59	Weavers, . . . . .	442
Hatters, . . . . .	17	Waiters, . . . . .	23
Ironmoulders, . . . . .	33	All other occupations, . . . . .	2,768
Laborers, . . . . .	8,575	No occupation, . . . . .	13,529
Laundrymen, . . . . .	2		
Masons, . . . . .	148	Total, . . . . .	31,556

*Destination of Immigrants (arriving at Boston).*

Connecticut, . . . . .	128	Nevada, . . . . .	1
Colorado, . . . . .	46	New Jersey, . . . . .	20
California, . . . . .	102	New Mexico, . . . . .	6
Delaware, . . . . .	2	New York, . . . . .	2,389
District of Columbia, . . . . .	1	Ohio, . . . . .	97
Florida, . . . . .	1	Oregon, . . . . .	13
Georgia, . . . . .	6	Pennsylvania, . . . . .	433
Indiana, . . . . .	24	Rhode Island, . . . . .	1,556
Illinois, . . . . .	918	South Carolina, . . . . .	7
Iowa, . . . . .	118	South Dakota, . . . . .	70
Idaho, . . . . .	4	Tennessee, . . . . .	1
Kentucky, . . . . .	3	Texas, . . . . .	11
Kansas, . . . . .	42	Utah, . . . . .	6
Louisiana, . . . . .	2	Vermont, . . . . .	41
Maine, . . . . .	455	Virginia, . . . . .	7
Maryland, . . . . .	78	West Virginia, . . . . .	2
Michigan, . . . . .	278	Wisconsin, . . . . .	163
Missouri, . . . . .	23	Washington, . . . . .	18
Minnesota, . . . . .	448	Wyoming, . . . . .	8
Montana, . . . . .	36	Tourists, . . . . .	499
Massachusetts, . . . . .	22,948		
New Hampshire, . . . . .	474	Total, . . . . .	31,556
Nebraska, . . . . .	73		

There were 136 immigrants from trans-atlantic ports debarred from landing, and returned to the countries whence they came. Of these, 59 were men, 28 were women and 49 were children. There were also 71 immigrants from British Provinces so debarred, and returned during the year.



The number in hospitals at the beginning of the year, under the supervision of the Department of In-Door Poor, was : men, 25 ; women, 36 ; children, 8 ; total, 69. Number placed in hospitals during the year : men, 55 ; women, 47 ; children, 10 ; total, 112. Number discharged from hospitals during the year : men, 79 ; women, 81 ; children, 18 ; total, 178. Number of deaths in hospitals during the year : women, 2.

The number in hospitals at the beginning of the year, under the supervision of the Department of Out-Door Poor, was : men, 32 ; women, 21 ; children, 3 ; total, 56. Number placed in hospitals during the year : men, 147 ; women, 179 ; children, 22 ; total, 348. Number discharged from hospitals during the year : men, 136 ; women, 171 ; children, 19 ; total, 326. Number of deaths in hospitals during the year : men, 2 ; women, 4 ; children, 1 ; total, 7.

The annexed statistics are for the period from April 1, 1891 to September 30, 1891, and cover all the time since the Immigration Act of 1891 went into effect.

*Arrived at the port of Boston :*

From trans-atlantic ports, . . . . .	27,405	passengers.
From the Dominion of Canada, . . . . .	23,292	"
Whole number of passengers, . . . . .	50,697	

*Arrived at the port of Boston :*

From trans-atlantic ports, . . . . .	24,437	aliens.
From the Dominion of Canada, . . . . .	15,579	"
Whole number of aliens, . . . . .	40,016	

Of the 24,437 aliens from trans-atlantic ports, 364 were detained for further examination, of whom 83 were permitted to land after a special investigation, and 156 on furnishing satisfactory bonds ; and 119 were returned to the countries whence they came, at the expense of the owners of the vessels on which they arrived.

Of the 15,579 aliens from the Dominion of Canada, 90 were detained for further examination, of whom 13 were permitted to land after a special investigation, and 10 on furnishing satisfactory bonds ; and 67 were returned to the countries whence they came, at the expense of the owners of the vessels on which they arrived.

Of the aliens thus arriving from trans-atlantic ports, 29, "who became a public charge within one year after their arrival in the United States from causes existing prior to their landing therein," were returned at the expense of the transportation company "bringing such aliens into the United States;" and of the aliens thus arriving from the Dominion of Canada, 9, who became a public charge within that period, were so returned.

*Statistics of Immigration at the port of New Bedford, during the year.*

Whole number of passengers arrived, . . . . .	* 962
Whole number of taxable alien immigrants, . . . . .	925
Males, . . . . .	584
Females, . . . . .	341
	<hr/>
	925
Under 15 years of age, . . . . .	130
15 and under 40, . . . . .	707
40 and over, . . . . .	88
	<hr/>
	925

Their destination was as follows: Connecticut, 9; California, 85; Maryland, 1; Massachusetts, 786; New York, 9; Rhode Island, 35. Their occupations: Blacksmith, 1; Carpenter, 1; Farmers, 87; Laborers, 262; Mason, 1; Domestic servants, 120. All other occupations, 260; No occupation, 193.

*Statistics of Immigration at the port of Gloucester, Mass., during the year.*

Whole number of passengers arrived, . . . . .	† 51
Whole number of taxable alien immigrants, . . . . .	24
Males, . . . . .	16
Females, . . . . .	8
	<hr/>
	24
Under 15 years of age, . . . . .	4
15 years of age and under 40, . . . . .	16
40 years of age and over, . . . . .	4
	<hr/>
	24

Destination: Massachusetts, 12; Tourists, 12. Occupations: Cooper, 1; Farmers, 2; Domestic servants, 5; Tailor, 1; All other occupations, 8; No occupation, 7.

\* Principally from the Azores.

† 27 of these passengers were from the British Provinces and were not taxable immigrants.

At the port of Provincetown, Mass., 12 passengers arrived during the year. Of this number only one was a taxable alien immigrant, male, 28 years of age, occupation druggist, and destination Massachusetts. The other 11 passengers were from the British Provinces, and not taxable.

The amount of Head Money collected at the ports of Massachusetts during the year was as follows :

<i>Boston.</i>				
October, 1890,	.	.	.	\$1,230 50
November, 1890,	.	.	.	829 00
December, 1890,	.	.	.	391 00
January, 1891,	.	.	.	220 50
February, 1891,	.	.	.	272 50
March, 1891,	.	.	.	641 00
April, 1891,	.	.	.	2,634 50
May, 1891,	.	.	.	2,682 50
June, 1891,	.	.	.	2,011 50
July, 1891,	.	.	.	1,456 50
August, 1891,	.	.	.	1,630 50
September, 1891,	.	.	.	1,803 50
				<hr/>
				\$15,803 50
New Bedford,	.	.	.	462 50
Gloucester,	.	.	.	12 00
Provincetown,	.	.	.	50
				<hr/>
Total,	.	.	.	\$16,278 50

The amount charged the United States on account of the immigrant fund, during the year, was as follows :

	Department In-Door Poor.	Department Out-Door Poor.	Board's Ex- penses.	Total.
Salaries,	\$3,166 68	\$1,075 00	\$200 00	\$4,441 68
Relief in hospitals,	4,546 67*	8,074 66†	—	12,621 33
Relief outside of hos- pitals,	—	706 56	—	706 56
Funeral expenses,	—	103 02	—	103 02
Return of immigrants,	614 00	713 25	—	1,327 25
All other expenses,	972 45	33 92	—	1,006 37
				<hr/>
				\$9,299 80    \$10,706 41    \$200 00    \$20,206 21

The Treasury Department of the United States furnishes the following statement : —

\* In State Lunatic Hospitals and State Almshouse.

† In local hospitals.





Thus the entire balance of the Massachusetts immigration fund amounted to \$24,663.07 on October 1, 1891.

### TRANSFERS AND REMOVALS, &c.

The transfers from and to the establishments supervised by the Board, and the removals therefrom during the year, were as follows :—

#### *From Danvers Lunatic Hospital.*

Transferred to Worcester Insane Asylum, . . . . .	33	
State Almshouse, . . . . .	1	
State Farm, . . . . .	15	— 49
Removed to other States, . . . . .	6	
out of the United States, . . . . .	21	— 27

#### *From Worcester Lunatic Hospital.*

Transferred to Worcester Insane Asylum, . . . . .	65	
Boston Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	5	
State Farm, . . . . .	32	
State Almshouse, . . . . .	5	— 107
Removed to other States, . . . . .	26	
out of the United States, . . . . .	42	
to friends or overseers of poor, . . . . .	1	— 69

#### *From Taunton Lunatic Hospital.*

Transferred to Worcester Insane Asylum, . . . . .	17	
State Farm, . . . . .	16	— 33
Removed to other States, . . . . .	14	
out of the United States, . . . . .	12	— 26

#### *From Westborough Insane Hospital.*

Transferred to State Almshouse, . . . . .	1	
State Farm, . . . . .	8	
Taunton Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	1	
Worcester Insane Asylum, . . . . .	50	
School for Feeble-Minded, . . . . .	3	— 63
Removed to other States, . . . . .	12	
out of the United States, . . . . .	38	
to friends or overseers of poor, . . . . .	2	— 52

#### *From Northampton Lunatic Hospital.*

Transferred to State Farm, . . . . .	2	
State Almshouse, . . . . .	1	— 3
Removed to other States, . . . . .	4	
out of the United States, . . . . .	2	— 6

*From Worcester Insane Asylum.*

Transferred to Danvers Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	1	
State Farm, . . . . .	3 —	4

*From Lunatic Ward of State Almshouse.*

Transferred to Danvers Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	3	
School for Feeble-Minded, . . . . .	3 —	6
Removed to other States, . . . . .	9	
out of the United States, . . . . .	10	
to friends or overseers of poor, . . . . .	10 —	29

*From Lunatic Ward of State Farm.*

Removed to other States, . . . . .	5	
out of the United States, . . . . .	7	
to friends or overseers of poor, . . . . .	3 —	15

*From School for Feeble-Minded.*

Removed to other States, . . . . .	1	
out of the United States, . . . . .	1 —	2

*Insane from Local Office.*

Removed to other States, . . . . .	2	
out of the United States, . . . . .	2 —	4

*From State Almshouse.*

Transferred to State Farm, . . . . .	106	
State Primary School, . . . . .	36	
Massachusetts Infant Asylum, . . . . .	6	
School for Feeble-Minded, . . . . .	8	
Danvers Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	1 —	157
Removed to town of settlement, . . . . .	31	
to town of residence, . . . . .	956	
to other States, . . . . .	310	
out of the United States, . . . . .	217 —	1,514

*From State Farm.*

Transferred to State Almshouse, . . . . .	4	
State Primary School, . . . . .	5 —	9
Removed to town of settlement, . . . . .	2	
to town of residence, . . . . .	212	
to other States, . . . . .	29	
out of the United States, . . . . .	13 —	256

*From State Primary School.*

Transferred to State Almshouse, . . . . .	1	
Removed to town of residence, . . . . .	24	
to other States, . . . . .	4 —	28

*From Local Office.*

Removed to town of residence, . . . . .	23
to other States, . . . . .	439
out of the United States, . . . . .	32 — 494

Whole number transferred from one institution to another, 432

Whole number removed to town of residence, to other States,  
and out of the United States, . . . . . 2,522—2,954

## SETTLEMENT WORK.

The following table is a summary of the work done during the past official year in the investigation of settlements by the settlement officers of the Department of In-Door Poor.

ESTABLISHMENTS.—PARTICULARS.	1890.			1891.										Total.
	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	April.	May.	June.	July.	Aug.	Sept.		
<i>Worcester Lunatic Hospital.</i>														
Cases entered for investigation,	26	45	12	18	42	32	31	29	27	44	33	16	355	
Cases closed,	{ Settlement, .	16	28	12	15	30	27	13	37	22	38	29	26	293
	{ No settlement,	6	2	3	5	6	4	8	3	2	2	3	3	47
	{ Undetermined,	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	3	1	5
Total, . . .	22	30	15	20	36	32	21	40	24	40	35	30	345	
<i>Taunton Lunatic Hospital.</i>														
Cases entered for investigation,	9	2	6	4	2	3	4	5	14	1	8	8	66	
Cases closed,	{ Settlement, .	8	-	7	3	4	4	2	6	10	1	12	8	65
	{ No settlement,	3	-	1	-	1	3	-	1	2	2	-	1	14
	{ Undetermined,	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1
Total, . . .	11	-	8	3	6	7	2	7	12	3	12	9	80	
<i>Northampton Lun. Hospital.</i>														
Cases entered for investigation,	16	-	-	3	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	8	27	
Cases closed,	{ Settlement, .	2	4	1	6	-	1	-	-	-	-	1	6	21
	{ No settlement,	-	-	-	2	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	2
	{ Total, . . .	2	4	1	8	-	1	-	-	-	-	1	6	23
<i>Danvers Lunatic Hospital.</i>														
Cases entered for investigation,	14	18	24	19	32	12	24	24	28	15	16	22	248	
Cases closed,	{ Settlement, .	11	13	19	17	28	9	22	27	25	14	18	20	223
	{ No settlement,	2	4	5	3	2	5	-	-	-	1	1	1	24
	{ Total, . . .	13	17	24	20	30	14	22	27	25	15	19	21	247
<i>Westborough Insane Hospital.</i>														
Cases entered for investigation,	17	1	35	20	11	-	28	37	31	12	35	43	270	
Cases closed,	{ Settlement, .	13	4	30	17	11	1	11	38	23	18	11	49	226
	{ No settlement,	6	2	1	1	5	-	4	6	3	-	5	1	34
	{ Total, . . .	19	6	31	18	16	1	15	44	26	18	16	50	260



## Settlement Work — Concluded.

ESTABLISHMENTS. — PARTICULARS.	1890.			1891.									Total.
	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	April.	May.	June.	July.	Aug.	Sept.	
<i>State Almshouse, Lun. Ward.</i>													
Cases entered for investigation,	3	-	1	-	1	1	-	1	-	-	-	-	7
Cases closed, {	Settlement, .	-	1	-	-	1	1	1	1	-	-	-	5
	No settlement,	-	-	3	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	3
	Total, . . .	-	1	3	-	1	1	1	1	-	-	-	8
<i>School for Feeble-Minded.</i>													
Cases entered for investigation,	3	9	2	4	3	1	4	5	9	2	4	1	47
Cases closed, {	Settlement, .	1	6	3	6	2	-	1	6	4	2	6	42
	No settlement,	1	1	-	1	-	-	2	1	-	3	-	9
	Total, . . .	2	7	3	7	2	-	3	7	4	5	6	51
<i>State Almshouse.</i>													
Cases entered for investigation,	21	17	15	18	10	6	6	8	6	10	6	12	135
Cases closed, {	Settlement, .	7	5	5	11	5	13	7	5	7	11	5	93
	No settlement,	3	4	3	7	3	1	5	-	2	1	2	34
	Undetermined,	3	1	-	2	2	-	-	2	1	-	1	12
	Total, . . .	13	10	8	20	10	14	12	7	10	12	7	139
<i>State Farm.</i>													
Cases entered for investigation,	-	-	1	-	1	6	2	1	1	-	-	-	12
Cases closed, {	Settlement, .	-	-	1	1	1	3	3	1	1	-	-	11
	No settlement,	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	1
	Total, . . .	-	-	1	1	1	3	3	2	1	-	-	12
<b>TOTAL FOR INSANE AND IDIOTS.</b>													
Cases entered for investigation,	88	75	80	68	91	49	91	101	109	74	96	98	1020
Cases closed, {	Settlement, .	51	55	73	64	75	43	50	115	85	73	114	875
	No settlement,	18	9	10	15	14	12	14	11	7	8	9	133
	Undetermined,	-	-	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	3	1	6
	Total, . . .	69	64	83	79	90	56	64	126	92	81	89	1014
<b>TOTAL FOR PAUPERS.</b>													
Cases entered for investigation,	21	17	16	18	11	12	8	9	7	10	6	12	147
Cases closed, {	Settlement, .	7	5	6	12	6	16	10	6	8	11	5	104
	No settlement,	3	4	3	7	3	1	5	1	2	1	2	35
	Undetermined,	3	1	-	2	2	-	-	2	1	-	1	12
	Total, . . .	13	10	9	21	11	17	15	9	11	12	7	151
<b>AGGREGATES.</b>													
Cases entered for investigation,	109	92	96	86	102	61	99	110	116	84	102	110	1167
Cases closed, {	Settlement, .	58	60	79	76	81	59	60	121	93	84	82	979
	No settlement,	21	13	13	22	17	13	19	12	9	9	11	163
	Undetermined,	3	1	-	2	3	1	-	2	1	-	3	18
	Total, . . .	82	74	92	100	101	73	79	135	103	93	96	1165

Number of cases pending October 1, 1890, . . . . . 87

Number of cases pending October 1, 1891, . . . . . 89

Number of State patients transferred to private account, . . . . . 39

The changes from State to town and private account, as a result of these investigations, were as follows :

*Danvers Lunatic Hospital.*

To account of town of settlement, . . . . .	220	
private account, . . . . .	11 —	231

*Worcester Lunatic Hospital.*

To account of town of settlement, . . . . .	280	
private account, . . . . .	7 —	287

*Taunton Lunatic Hospital.*

To account of town of settlement, . . . . .	62	
private account, . . . . .	2 —	64

*Westborough Insane Hospital.*

To account of town of settlement, . . . . .	214	
private account, . . . . .	18 —	232

*Northampton Lunatic Hospital.*

To account of town of settlement, . . . . .	19	
private account, . . . . .	1 —	20

*Lunatic Ward of State Almshouse.*

To account of town of settlement, . . . . .	6 —	6
---	-----	---

*Lunatic Ward of State Farm.*

To account of town of settlement, . . . . .	2 —	2
---	-----	---

*Massachusetts School for Feeble-Minded.*

To account of town of settlement, . . . . .	37 —	37
---	------	----

Whole number changed to town of settlement, . . . . .	840	
“ “ “ “ private account, . . . . .	39 —	879

The amount charged cities, towns and kindred for support at State institutions on account of settlement or obligation ascertained was :

FOR QUARTER ENDING —	Lunatic Hospitals.	School for Feeble- Minded.	State Almshouse.	State Farm.	Total.
Dec. 31, 1890, .	\$7,339 09	\$391 86	\$3,860 90	\$2,851 20	\$14,443 05
March 31, 1891,	7,958 84	288 32	3,979 63	2,170 57	14,397 36
June 30, 1891, .	9,948 60	373 77	3,882 22	2,547 76	16,752 35
Sept. 30, 1891, .	11,782 00	2,265 71	3,502 38	3,254 80	20,804 89
Totals, . . .	\$37,028 53	\$3,319 66	\$15,225 13	\$10,824 33	\$66,397 65

The following table is a summary of the settlement work done in the Department of Out-Door Poor :

*Settlements Found and Persons Covered, October 1, 1890, to September 30, 1891.*

	SICK STATE POOR.		WIFE SETTLEMENT.		TEMPORARY AID.		BURIAL.		FOUNDINGS.	
	Notices.	Persons.	Notices.	Persons.	Notices.	Persons.	Notices.	Persons.	Notices.	Persons.
<b>1890.</b>										
October, . . . . .	6	6	-	-	6	14	1	1	-	-
November, . . . . .	5	5	-	-	5	18	-	-	1	1
December, . . . . .	8	20	1	1	6	19	-	-	1	1
<b>1891.</b>										
January, . . . . .	8	15	1	1	17	54	-	-	1	1
February, . . . . .	12	31	2	2	10	25	-	-	-	-
March, . . . . .	7	18	-	-	13	33	-	-	-	-
April, . . . . .	15	22	-	-	15	36	-	-	2	2
May, . . . . .	10	28	1	1	7	20	-	-	-	-
June, . . . . .	7	7	-	-	9	26	-	-	2	2
July, . . . . .	10	10	-	-	6	21	3	3	-	-
August, . . . . .	9	10	-	-	5	24	-	-	-	-
September, . . . . .	9	10	-	-	7	19	-	-	-	-
Total, . . . . .	106	182	5	5	106	309	4	4	7	7

## JUVENILE WARDS OF THE STATE.

The juvenile wards of the State consist of the following classes.

1. *Dependent children*, or children between three and sixteen years of age, without local settlement, who by reason of orphanage, or the poverty, sickness or criminality of their natural guardians and protectors, are dependent on the State for their support. Of these there were 617 at the close of the official year.

2. *Neglected children*, or children between three and sixteen years of age, without local settlement, who by reason of the neglect of their parents are committed to the custody of the Board. There were 434 of these at the close of the year.

3. *Juvenile offenders*, or children between the ages of seven and seventeen years, convicted of crime or misdemeanor, and sentenced to the Lyman School for Boys, the State Industrial School for Girls, or the custody of the Board. There were 957 of these at the close of the year.

4. *Foundlings and destitute infants*, or dependent and neglected children under three years of age. There were 84 of these at the close of the year.

Dependent and neglected children, when received into the care or committed to the custody of the Board, are, if less than ten years of age, placed directly in suitable families at board, or, if above the age of ten years, in such families without payment for board; and in either case, they may be placed temporarily in the State Primary School. This disposition, however, would not be made in the case of children so defective mentally or physically as to require asylum care or hospital treatment, all such children being provided for in some institution especially adapted to that purpose.

Great care is taken in the selection of the families in which the children are to be placed either at board or otherwise; and after such placing, frequent visitation is made, for the purpose of seeing that the material interests of the children are properly provided for; that they are well used, well fed, clothed and sheltered; and that, so far as practicable, they are treated as they would have been had they been blessed with judicious parents.

Juvenile offenders, when committed to the custody of the



Board, may be placed directly with their parents, when the offence is slight and the home an exceptionally good one ; or, if the home is not suitable, in some previously selected family ; but the greater number are placed temporarily in the State Primary School, whence they are from time to time removed, so far as their conduct may qualify them for such change, to their homes on probation, or to some family other than their own, in this or some other of the New England States. Should all efforts fail, and release on probation, placing in families, and retransfer to the Primary School, and subsequent release or placing, serve no good purpose, the Board is authorized by its original mittimus to commit such refractory boy or girl to the Lyman School, or to the State Industrial School.

If committed directly to the Lyman or Industrial School by the Court or the magistrate before whom arraigned, the children usually remain there until it is deemed advisable to release them on probation to their homes, or place them in selected families. When thus placed, the boys are visited by an officer whose whole time is given to this work. The girls so released on probation or placed in families are in charge of the Board's Visitor-at-large, aided by the Auxiliary Visitors.

Neglected children and juvenile offenders, arraigned before a Court or magistrate, must be tried "separate and apart from the trial of other criminal cases," and in presence of an officer of the Board, the latter being charged with the child's defence. Sufficient notice of all such trials must therefore be given the Board for that purpose. The "court notice" being sent, the officer in whose district the trial is had proceeds at once to the vicinity, carefully examines the arrested child, his parents and neighbors, and acquaints himself with all the evidence in the case, and, as far as possible, with the guilt or innocence of the suspected child. In the disposition of the case, after an adjudgment of guilt, the magistrate consults with the attending officer, and is almost invariably guided in such disposition by that officer's advice.

Of the 617 dependent children on record at the close of the official year, 419 were in the custody of the Department of In-Door Poor, and 198 were in the State Primary School.

Of the 434 neglected children, 319 were in the custody of the Department of In-Door Poor, and 115 were in the State Primary School. Of the 957 juvenile offenders, one was in the State Almshouse, 104 were in the State Primary School, 92 were in the State Industrial School for Girls, 199 were in the Lyman School for Boys, 176 were in the custody of the Department of In-Door Poor, 265 were in the custody of the Lyman School, and 120 were in the custody of the State Industrial School. The 84 infants were in the custody of the Department of Out-Door Poor.

Of the whole number of 2,092 children, 1,049 were placed without payment of board.

Of the children in charge of the Department of In-Door Poor, five were legally adopted, and one indentured, during the year; and of those in the Department of Out-Door Poor, twenty were legally adopted.

There are no longer any State wards at the Massachusetts Infant Asylum; the eight that were there at the beginning of the year having been either adopted or discharged.

The officers of the Department of Out-Door Poor succeeded in finding the parents of abandoned children in 51 cases. Of these, settlements were found in seven cases. Twelve children, including one having a settlement, were returned to their mothers, four died, two were returned to the place of settlement, three were sent with their mothers to the Reformatory Prison for Women, and thirty were, for various reasons, retained in the custody of the Department, their mothers, so far as able, contributing in part to the cost of their support.

There has been a marked increase in the number of infants received during the year, due in part to the enforcement of the law of 1889, by which the agents of the Board are empowered to remove illegitimate children under three years of age from their boarding places, when, in their opinion, this course is necessary in order to preserve the lives of these infants. In most instances, where such removals have been made, very little hope of saving life was entertained; but the extreme neglect and abuse to which the infants were subjected demanded that they should be taken away at once and placed where they could receive the care and treatment they so urgently needed.

The work of breaking up baby farming has been vigorously carried on. Several of the worst of these places in Boston have been closed and their keepers driven out of the business. One notorious woman has served a term of imprisonment for offences connected with this occupation. Another, who had at one time in her house twenty-three children, twelve of whom were infants under five months of age, was constantly visited, and when it was found that the children were not properly cared for, she was restrained from receiving more. Six of the infants were removed and taken into the custody of the Board, and others were sent to their parents or to hospitals. In another instance, a boarding place was visited where two infants were found in a state of extreme neglect, covered with vermin and filthy rags. One was immediately removed and taken into the custody of the Board. The other child, which had to be left there because its mother was an inmate of the house, died soon after.

The following amendment to the law requiring notice to the State Board from "baby farms" was enacted by the Legislature of 1891 :

( ACTS OF 1891, CHAP. 194.)

AN ACT FOR THE BETTER PROTECTION OF INFANTS.

*Be it enacted, etc., as follows :*

SECTION 1. Section two of chapter three hundred and nine of the acts of the year eighteen hundred and eighty-nine is hereby amended by inserting after the word "board", in the first line of said section, the following words : — or for the purpose of procuring adoption, — so as to read as follows : —

SECTION 2. Every person who receives for board or for the purpose of procuring adoption an infant under the age of one year shall use due diligence to ascertain whether or not such infant is illegitimate; and if he knows or has reason to believe it to be illegitimate, shall forthwith notify the state board of lunacy and charity of the fact of such reception; and said board and its officers or agents may enter and inspect any building where they may have reason to believe that any such illegitimate infant is boarded and remove such infant when in their judgment such removal is necessary, by reason of neglect, abuse or other cause, in order to preserve the infant's life; and such infant so removed shall be in the custody of said board of lunacy and charity, which shall make provisions therefor according to law.

SECTION 2. This act shall take effect upon its passage.

( Approved April 13, 1891.)



It is evident, however, that very much more could be accomplished in the way of preventing the frightful abuses connected with these places and the consequent destruction of infant lives, if the matter of licensing and regulating all places in which infants are taken to board as a business were placed in the hands of the State Board; and the Board recommends legislation placing the licensing of boarding places for infants in the hands of the State Board of Lunacy and Charity, upon the recommendation of local boards of health, with authority to revoke such licenses in cases of abuse.

In this connection the Board also recommends legislation in amendment of the laws relating to settlement, so that an illegitimate child may follow any settlement which may be acquired by its mother during its minority, instead of being confined, as at present, to the settlement, if any, which she may have at the time of its birth.

The nursery for the temporary keeping of the infants committed to the Board has been supplied with many of the modern appliances of a hospital and has been used as such with great benefit during the summer. One hundred and twenty-three infants have been admitted during the year, eighteen of whom have died. Among these are included the children taken from baby-farms and those removed from their boarding-places so ill that they could not be properly cared for there, as well as such as were too feeble to be transferred to boarding-places when received.

The mortality rate among the infants was noticeably higher than usual. This was largely due to the number of practically moribund children removed from baby-farms and to the feeble condition of nearly all the infants received.

The following tables show the location or condition of children visited by the agents of the Department of In-Door Poor, the location of children in families, the several classes of children subject to visitation, the location of children at board, and the commitments of indigent and neglected children and juvenile offenders.



*Location or Condition of Children Visited during the Year ending September 30, 1891.*

1890-91.

	Whole Number.	Lyman School.	State Industrial School.	STATE PRIMA- RY SCHOOL.		JUVENILE OFFENDERS.		NEGLECTED CHILDREN.		DEPENDENT CHILDREN.		STATE ALMSHOUSE.		TOWN ALMSHOUSES.	
				Boys.	Girls.	Boys.	Girls.	Boys.	Girls.	Boys.	Girls.	Boys.	Girls.	Boys.	Girls.
In place,	695	82	90	124	64	67	17	74	84	67	25	1	-	-	-
With friends,	354	183	30	8	2	90	2	19	18	2	-	-	-	-	-
In place at board,	250	-	-	45	24	-	-	67	57	46	11	-	-	-	-
In State Primary School,	237	-	-	-	-	93	11	88	27	17	1	-	-	-	-
In institutions not penal,	14	4	1	-	1	-	1	-	1	2	4	-	-	-	-
In penal institutions,	8	-	8	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Runaways,	48	15	9	7	2	10	1	3	-	1	-	-	-	-	-
Whereabouts unknown,	36	13	5	7	-	8	-	2	-	1	-	-	-	-	-
Total,	1,642	297	143	191	93	268	32	253	187	136	41	1	-	-	-
Died,	10	1	4	-	-	-	-	1	2	1	1	-	-	-	-
Left the State,	14	2	-	-	1	4	-	2	3	1	1	-	-	-	-
Returned during year,	21	5	10	3	3	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Married,	16	1	14	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Discharged,	95	1	15	18	7	27	5	5	6	6	3	-	-	2	-
In United States Service,	5	5	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Became of age,	19	1	12	-	6	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Dropped from visitation,	41	41	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
In care of Department of Out-Door Poor,	10	-	-	-	-	-	-	4	6	-	-	-	-	-	-
Transferred to Lyman School,	1	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
" " Massachusetts Reformatory,	5	5	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
" " State Farm,	2	2	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
	1,881	361	198	212	111	300	37	265	204	144	46	1	-	2	-
				323		337		469		190		1	-	2	

*The Location by Counties of Children placed in Families or waiting to be placed September 30, 1891.*

[This table includes those for whom board is paid.]

COUNTIES.	Boys.	Girls.	Totals.
Barnstable, . . . . .	3	27	30
Berkshire, . . . . .	47	7	54
Bristol, . . . . .	38	10	48
Dukes, . . . . .	4	—	4
Essex, . . . . .	49	15	64
Franklin, . . . . .	45	13	58
Hampden, . . . . .	117	63	180
Hampshire, . . . . .	86	42	128
Middlesex, . . . . .	102	52	154
Nantucket, . . . . .	1	—	1
Norfolk, . . . . .	52	35	87
Plymouth, . . . . .	8	22	30
Suffolk, . . . . .	48	31	79
Worcester, . . . . .	92	53	145
Totals in Massachusetts, . . . . .	692	370	1,062
Maine, . . . . .	5	3	8
New Hampshire, . . . . .	30	14	44
Vermont, . . . . .	63	8	71
Rhode Island, . . . . .	5	2	7
Connecticut, . . . . .	80	27	107
In confinement, or in State Primary School, or in places unknown, . . . . .	875	424	1,299
	271	72	343
	1,146	496	1,642

*Children Nominally Subject to Visitation. 1890-91.*

CLASSES.	SUBJECT TO VISITATION, SEPTEMBER 30, 1890.			PLACED OUT DURING YEAR ENDING SEPTEMBER 30, 1891.			AGGREGATE.			SUBJECT TO VISITATION, SEPTEMBER 30, 1891.		
	Boys.	Girls.	Total.	Boys.	Girls.	Total.	Boys.	Girls.	Total.	Boys.	Girls.	Total.
From Lyman School for Boys, . . . . .	266	-	266	95	-	95	361	-	361	297	-	297
State Industrial School, . . . . .	-	137	137	-	61	61	-	198	198	-	143	143
State Primary School, . . . . .	172	92	264	40	19	59	212	111	323	191	93	284
State Board of Lunacy and Charity, . . . . .	246	30	276	54	7	61	300	37	337	268	32	300
As Neglected children, . . . . .	190	159	349	75	45	120	265	204	469	253	187	440
Dependent children, . . . . .	130	43	173	14	3	17	144	46	190	136	41	177
From State Almshouse, . . . . .	1	-	1	-	-	-	1	-	1	1	-	1
Town almshouses, . . . . .	-	2	2	-	-	-	-	2	2	-	-	-
Totals, . . . . .	1,005	463	1,468	278	135	413	1,283	598	1,881	1,146	496	1,642

*Location of Children at Board.*

COUNTIES.	Boys.	Girls.	Totals.
Barnstable, . . . . .	1	—	1
Bristol, . . . . .	5	4	9
Essex, . . . . .	2	—	2
Franklin, . . . . .	3	2	5
Hampden, . . . . .	23	14	37
Hampshire, . . . . .	35	24	59
Middlesex, . . . . .	19	15	34
Norfolk, . . . . .	36	16	52
Plymouth, . . . . .	1	—	1
Suffolk, . . . . .	1	1	2
Worcester, . . . . .	25	13	38
Total in Massachusetts, . . . . .	151	89	240
Connecticut, . . . . .	6	2	8
Rhode Island, . . . . .	—	1	1
Vermont, . . . . .	1	—	1
	158	92	250



*Indigent and Neglected Children, and Juvenile Offenders.*

DATE.	SPECIAL REPORTS.				VISITS TO WARDS.				COURT COMMITMENTS AND DISPOSAL OF OFFENDERS.											
	By Visitors.		By Auxilliary Visit- ors.		By Visitors.		By Auxilliary Visit- ors.		Notices Received.	Cases Attended.	Committed to Lyman School.	Committed to Indus- trial School.	Committed to Board of Lunacy and Charity.	To House of Refor- mation, Boston.	To House of Indus- try, Boston.	To House of Em- ployment, Lowell.	To Plummer Farm School, Salem.	To Commissioners of Public Institu- tions, Boston.	Filed.	
1890.																				
October, . . . . .	53	27	152	37	198	7	2	16	9	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	7	1	
November, . . . . .	80	21	193	24	186	6	4	7	2	4	6	7	2	2	1	1	1	1	2	
December, . . . . .	81	22	118	70	169	3	2	8	2	2	3	2								
1891.																				
January, . . . . .	74	25	199	36	152	3	1	4	6	1	3	4	6	6	1	1	2*	1	3	
February, . . . . .	61	18	191	31	139	5	6	20	6	5	6	20	6	6	1	1	1	1	1	
March, . . . . .	85	15	152	42	114	6	6	4	4	4	9	4	4	4	1	1	1	4	1	
April, . . . . .	84	26	203	27	218	15	1	34*	5	2	15	34*	5	5	2	1	1	6	1	
May, . . . . .	88	24	255	37	203	5	8	20	4	4	5	20	4	4	1	1	1	6	16	
June, . . . . .	69	10	193	74	267	10	7	16	9	1	7	16	9	9	1	1	1	6	16	
July, . . . . .	54	13	164	46	273	12*	7	17*	10*	1*	7	17*	10*	10*	1*	1	1	6	13	
August, . . . . .	65	29	202	13	188	19†	—	7	6	1	—	7	6	6	1	1	—	3	13	
September, . . . . .	62	27	119	85	258	11*	5	5	12	—	5	5	12	12	—	—	—	—	23	
Total, . . . . .	856	257	2,141	522	2,392	102	46	158	75	5	2	4	35	59					59	

\* 1 appealed.

† 4 appealed.



## THE STATE OUT-DOOR POOR.

In addition to his duties relating to foundlings and destitute infants, the Superintendent of Out-Door Poor is charged with the administration of the laws concerning the sick State poor of the cities and towns, including those ill with dangerous diseases, the State poor whose wives have a local settlement, and the State poor who need temporary relief.

*Legislation.*

The Legislature of 1891 made an important amendment to the law concerning the support of the sick State poor by cities and towns, which provides for reimbursement from the Commonwealth for expenses incurred within five days next before notice to the State Board, in addition to the reimbursement formerly required for expenses incurred after such notice, and fixing the reimbursement in hospital cases at five dollars a week, if the expense is equal to that amount.

The temporary aid law has also been amended so as to permit relief to be given for a period of eight weeks in winter instead of four, as formerly.

Another new law provides a penalty for making false representations to overseers of the poor and the State Board.

The full text of the new Acts is as follows :

(ACTS OF 1891, CHAP. 153.)

## AN ACT CONCERNING THE SUPPORT OF STATE POOR BY CITIES AND TOWNS.

*Be it enacted, etc., as follows :*

Section twenty-six of chapter eighty-six of the Public Statutes as amended by chapter two hundred and eleven of the acts of the year eighteen hundred and eighty-five is hereby further amended by striking out after the word "section", in the second line, the word "after", and inserting in place thereof the words : — within five days next before, — and also by inserting after the word "required", in the third line, the words : — and also after the giving of such notice and until said sick person is able to be removed to the almshouse, — and by adding at the end of the section the following : — provided, however, that when any person liable to be supported by the Commonwealth shall have received assistance in a hospital maintained for the care of the sick, the entire expense

incurred by any city or town for said hospital aid, not to exceed five dollars per week, shall be reimbursed to said city or town by the Commonwealth in the manner herein provided, — so that said section shall read as follows : — Section 26. The expense incurred by a city or town under the provisions of the preceding section, within five days next before notice has been given as therein required, and also after the giving of such notice and until said sick person is able to be removed to the almshouse shall be reimbursed by the Commonwealth, the bills for such support having been approved by the state board or by some person designated by it, the bills so audited being endorsed with a distinct declaration that the amount charged for has been paid from the city or town treasury : provided, however, that when any person liable to be supported by the Commonwealth shall have received assistance in a hospital maintained for the care of the sick, the entire expense incurred by any city or town for said hospital aid, not to exceed five dollars per week, shall be reimbursed to said city or town by the Commonwealth in the manner herein provided.

( Approved March 30, 1891.)

( ACTS OF 1891, CHAP. 90.)

AN ACT TO AMEND CHAPTER EIGHTY-FOUR OF THE PUBLIC STATUTES RELATING TO THE SUPPORT OF PAUPERS BY CITIES AND TOWNS.

*Be it enacted, etc., as follows :*

SECTION 1. Section eighteen of chapter eighty-four of the Public Statutes, relating to the support of paupers by cities and towns, is hereby amended by inserting after the word “ time ”, in the fifth line, the words : — between May first and November first, or for a longer period than eight weeks at one time for cases notified between November first and May first, — so that said section shall read as follows : — Section 18. A city or town may furnish temporary aid to poor persons found therein, having no lawful settlements within the state, if the overseers deem it for the public interest ; but, except in cases of sickness, not for a longer period than four weeks at one time between May first and November first, or for a longer period than eight weeks at one time for cases notified between November first and May first, or to a greater amount than one dollar a week for each person, or five dollars a week for each family ; and the overseers shall in every such case give immediate notice by mail to the state board of lunacy and charity, which board shall examine the case and direct as to the continuance of such aid, or removal to the state almshouse, or to some place out of the state, either before or after removal to the state almshouse,



according to law. A detailed statement of expenses so incurred shall be rendered, and after approval by the state board such expenses shall be paid from the state treasury.

SECTION 2. Section twenty-nine of said chapter is hereby amended by striking out the words "two months", in the second and third lines, and inserting in place thereof the words: — one month, — so that said section shall read as follows: — Section 29. If such removal is not effected by the last mentioned overseers within one month after receiving the notice, they shall within said one month send to one or more of the overseers requesting such removal a written answer, signed by one or more of them, stating therein their objections to the removal; and if they fail so to do, the overseers who requested the removal may cause the pauper to be removed to the place of his supposed settlement, by a written order directed to any person therein designated, who may execute the same; and the overseers of the place to which the pauper is so sent shall receive and provide for him; and such place shall be liable for the expenses of his support and removal, to be recovered in an action by the place incurring the same, and shall be barred from contesting the question of settlement with the plaintiffs in such action.

SECTION 3. This act shall take effect upon its passage.

(Approved March 17, 1891.)

(ACTS OF 1891, CHAP. 343.)

# AN ACT TO PREVENT FALSE REPRESENTATIONS TO OVERSEERS OF THE POOR AND THE STATE BOARD OF LUNACY AND CHARITY.

*Be it enacted, etc., as follows:*

Whoever knowingly and wilfully shall make in writing any false representation to the overseers of the poor of a city or town, or to their agent, or to the state board of lunacy and charity or any of its agents, for the purpose of causing any person to be supported in whole or in part as a pauper by any city or town or by the Commonwealth, shall be punished by fine not exceeding two hundred dollars or by imprisonment in the house of correction not exceeding one year.

(Approved May 16, 1891.)

## *Cases of Sick State Poor.*

The number of notices received during the official year, under Public Statutes, Chap. 86, Sect. 25, in cases of persons whose health would have been endangered by removal to the State Almshouse, or who were sick with diseases dangerous to the public health, was 4,584. These notices

were sent by the overseers of the poor of 161 cities and towns, and cover 6,494 individuals, of whom 4,716 were represented as actually ill. This number of notices shows an increase as compared with the preceding official year, of 297, or about  $6\frac{9}{10}$  per cent, and as compared with the official year 1888-9, an increase of 488 or about  $11\frac{9}{10}$  per cent. The largest number, 695, was received in the month of January, and the smallest number, 279, in the month of August. A comparison of the number of persons supported shows an increase of 550, and of persons actually sick, an increase of 330, as compared with the preceding year.

Of these 4,584 notices, 2,886, or 161 less than  $\frac{2}{3}$  of the whole number, were received from the city of Boston, viz. — 2,521 on account of the Boston City Hospital; 157 on account of the Carney Hospital; 98 on account of the several Public Institutions, viz., Austin Farm, Charlestown Almshouse, and the hospitals at Deer Island and Rainsford Island; 22 were received from the Boston Board of Health, all of them being cases under the charge of the Port Physician at the Quarantine Hospital on Gallop's Island; 22 were on account of the Chardon St. Home; and the residue, 66, on account of persons supported at their homes.

The investigation of these 4,584 cases required 8,775 visits by the officers of the Department of Out-Door Poor. The result of these visits was that in 587 cases the overseers of the poor of the cities and towns were directed to discontinue aid to the applicants at some time after the receipt of the notice, in most cases on account of the recovery of the patient sufficiently to permit of his removal, and in some instances for other reasons learned by means of the visitation. In 172 other cases all aid was refused; in 138 of them because it was apparent that the applicant, at the time of the notice, could have been removed, without danger to his health, to the State Almshouse; and in 34 of them for other reasons. In 106 cases, settlements were found covering 182 persons, and aid was accordingly refused. Among the persons reported as sick there were 294 deaths.

#### *Cases of Dangerous Diseases.*

Of the above-named 4,584 notices, 81 were on account of diseases dangerous to the public health, covering 283 persons,

and 147 patients. These notices were sent from 33 cities and towns; 4 being in cases of small-pox, 15 in cases of scarlet fever, 26 in cases of diphtheria, 3 in cases of typhoid fever of special severity, one in a case of yellow fever, 30 in cases of measles, and 2 in cases of what was supposed to be typhoid fever at the time of notice from the Quarantine Hospital. Two of the cases were fatal. Three settlements were found, covering 13 persons.

#### *Cases of Wife Settlement.*

The number of notices received under Public Statutes, Chap. 86, Sect. 30, in cases of families where the husband was supposed to be a State pauper, while the wife and children were acknowledged to have a settlement in the notifying town, was 382, received from 51 cities and towns, and covering 1,672 persons, of whom 182 were sick. These figures show a decrease in the number of notices as compared with the preceding year, of 5, or about  $1\frac{3}{10}$  per cent, and as compared with the official year 1888-9, a decrease of 80, or about  $17\frac{3}{10}$  per cent. Of these 382 notices, 222 were received from the city of Boston. Five settlements were found, and 1,295 persons were acknowledged as settled; so that the whole number supported by the State was 377, of whom 142 were sick.

The number of visits made to these cases was 510, and as a result of this visitation, suggestion was made by the Department to the local authorities, in 14 cases, that aid should be discontinued; and in 8 cases all aid was refused.

#### *Cases of Temporary Aid.*

The number of notices received under Public Statutes, Chap. 84, Sect. 18, for temporary aid to poor persons found in 160 cities and towns, was 2,360. Of these, the largest number, 372, was received in the month of January, and the smallest number, 102, was received in the month of September. The whole number, 2,360, shows an increase, as compared with the previous year, of 162, or  $7\frac{4}{10}$  per cent, and, as compared with the year 1888-9, an increase of 184, or  $8\frac{4}{10}$  per cent. Three hundred and seventy-six of these notices, or about 16 per cent, were received from the city of Boston.

The number of persons covered by these 2,360 notices was 9,665. The number of visits was 2,287. In 106 cases settlements were found, covering 309 persons. After visitation, aid was ordered to be discontinued in 255 cases, and in 70 cases all aid was refused. In 106 cases, 327 persons were ordered to be sent to the State Almshouse; 414 were removed from the State, of whom 138 were sent to other states, 156 to British Provinces, and 120 to various countries in Europe.

In addition to the above, 72 shipwrecked seamen were sent from Vineyard Haven and Nantucket to New Bedford and Wood's Holl, at a cost of \$95.40, under Chap. 179, Acts of 1886.

### *Claim and Allowance.*

The bills examined by the Superintendent of Out-Door Poor, during the official year, on account of cases of sick State poor, wife settlement, dangerous diseases, temporary aid and burials (the latter under the provisions of chapter 84, section 17), were, in number, amount and allowance, as follows:—

CLASSES OF CASES.	Number of Bills.	Amount of Claim.	Amount of Allowance.	Amount of Deduction.
Sick State Poor:—				
Boston City Hospital, . . .	3,489	\$81,682 00	\$32,464 86	\$49,217 14
Other Cases, . . . .	1,710	39,793 09	26,012 87	13,780 22
Totals, . . . .	5,199	\$121,475 09	\$58,477 73	\$62,997 36
Wife Settlement, . . . .	366	9,253 35	4,060 75	5,192 60
Dangerous Diseases, . . .	38	2,400 50	1,939 14	461 36
Temporary Aid to State Paupers, .	1,798	16,310 84	14,387 41	1,923 43
Burial of State Paupers, . .	984	9,221 14	8,298 20	922 94

### *Notices by Months and Counties.*

The notices received during the official year, on account of cases of sick State poor, wife settlement and temporary aid, classified by months and counties, are shown in the three following tables:—





*Wife Settlement. Notices by Months and Counties.*

COUNTIES.	1890.			1891.								TOTALS.	
	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	July.	August.		September.
Barnstable,	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Berkshire,	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	3
Bristol,	1	—	2	18	4	6	3	2	—	3	2	—	41
Dukes,	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Essex,	2	6	—	15	3	6	1	3	2	—	—	1	43
Franklin,	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Hampden,	1	—	—	1	1	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	5
Hampshire,	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Middlesex,	2	2	5	13	4	8	1	1	2	2	3	—	45
Nantucket,	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Norfolk,	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—
Plymouth,	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Suffolk,	10	8	22	104	29	18	12	6	5	3	4	4	225
Worcester,	—	1	1	4	1	3	—	1	1	1	1	1	15
Total Notices,	16	17	31	159	42	42	18	14	11	11	13	8	382
Total Persons,	77	79	142	627	204	195	86	70	44	51	46	51	1,672
Total Patients,	6	6	14	81	17	15	9	9	8	7	7	3	182



## THE STATE PRIMARY AND REFORM SCHOOLS.

The three State Schools, viz., the State Primary School, the Lyman School for Boys, and the State Industrial School for Girls, are under the direction of a single Board of Trustees. The present Trustees are as follows:—Melvin H. Walker, of Westborough, *President*; Mrs. Elizabeth G. Evans, of Boston, *Secretary*; Henry C. Greeley, of Clinton, *Treasurer*; Michael J. Sullivan, of Chicopee; Miss Elizabeth C. Putnam, of Boston; Charles P. Worcester, M.D., of Newton; Samuel W. McDaniel, of Cambridge.

*The State Primary School.*AMOS ANDREWS, *Superintendent.**Receipts and Expenses.*

## DR.

Cash on hand October 1, 1890,	.	.	.	.	.	.	\$100 00
-------------------------------	---	---	---	---	---	---	----------

## Receipts —

## Commonwealth

For current expenses,	.	.	\$51,636 79		
special expenses,	.	.	2,706 35		
boarding out children,	.		6,355 89		
				\$60,699 03	
Farm products,	.	.	.	167 50	
					\$60,866 53
					\$60,966 53

## CR.

Salaries, wages and labor,	.	.	.	\$17,628 59	
Provisions and supplies,	.	.	.	14,797 59	
Clothing,	.	.	.	6,989 13	
Fuel and lights,	.	.	.	2,590 21	
Medicine and medical supplies,	.	.	.	649 33	
Ordinary repairs and improvements,	.	.	.	3,085 25	
Furnishings,	.	.	.	1,678 58	
Boarding out children,	.	.	.	6,355 89	
Other expenses, including grain, feed, &c.,	.	.	.	4,218 11	
Special repairs and improvements,	.	.	.	2,706 35	
Paid into State treasury,	.	.	.	167 50	
					\$60,866 53
Cash on hand September 30, 1891,	.	.	.	.	100 00
					\$60,966 53



The number in custody October 1, 1890, was :

In the School : 254 boys, 82 girls, 19 women. Total, .	355
At board : 36 boys, 19 girls. Total, . . . . .	55
Aggregate, . . . . .	<hr/> 410

The number in custody September 30, 1891, was :

In the School : 259 boys, 58 girls, 12 women. Total, .	329
At board : 45 boys, 24 girls. Total, . . . . .	69
Aggregate, . . . . .	<hr/> 398

The average weekly cost *per capita* of the inmates of the School was \$3.02, and of those at board, \$1.87.

The inmates of the School consist of juvenile offenders too young to be sent to the Lyman School, and dependent and neglected children who come under the care of the State, and also a few women transferred with their children from the State Almshouse. It is at once a school and a temporary home. The buildings are old, but, with necessary repairs and proper attention to ventilation and drainage, they can be made thoroughly comfortable, and sufficient for their purpose for a considerable time to come. The Board has frequently noted a lack of attention to these and other essentials, and is glad to report an improvement, especially in the drainage and in the matter of water supply ; but much still remains to be done. Since last January a satisfactory system of quarantine has been in operation, the smaller children among the arrivals being separated from the others for a period of two weeks, before being placed in the School.

With respect to the immediate management of the School, it must be said that there is still an apparent lack of appreciation of hygienic requirements ; in matters of ventilation, preparation of food and personal cleanliness, the School is below the standard. More life, more zeal, more enthusiasm in the work are wanted.

The School should always be regarded as a temporary residence, and a place for absolutely primary instruction only. The children should be placed in families, whether with or without board, after as short a detention in the

School as is consistent with their well-being. The institution life and the institution atmosphere, even supposing that the management of the School throughout its system and in all its details is without defect, are productive of benefit for but a very limited period. The Board agrees with the Trustees in hoping that in the near future there will be found in the School only the two classes of mentally and physically defective children, and juvenile offenders too young to be intentionally vicious.

*The Lyman School for Boys.*

THEODORE F. CHAPIN, *Superintendent.*

*Receipts and Expenses.*

		DR.	
Receipts—			
Commonwealth,	. . . . .	\$56,226	84
Farm and labor of pupils,	. . . . .	1,250	73
Other sources,	. . . . .	24	72
			<hr/>
			\$57,502 29
			<hr/>
		CR.	
Salaries, wages and labor,	. . . . .	\$16,832	36
Provisions and supplies,	. . . . .	9,428	35
Clothing,	. . . . .	2,077	89
Fuel and lights,	. . . . .	4,058	60
Medicine and medical supplies,	. . . . .	59	24
Ordinary repairs and improvements,	. . . . .	2,571	29
Furnishings,	. . . . .	1,824	44
Other expenses, including grain, feed, &c.,	. . . . .	5,624	71
Special repairs and improvements,	. . . . .	13,749	96
			<hr/>
			\$56,226 84
Paid into State Treasury,	. . . . .	1,275	45
			<hr/>
			\$57,502 29
			<hr/>

The market value of the trust funds was \$57,127.31, on September 30, 1891.

The number in custody October 1, 1890, was:—

In the School,	. . . . .	184
Released on probation,	. . . . .	279
		<hr/>
Total,	. . . . .	463

The number in custody September 30, 1891, was :—

In the School, . . . . .	200
Released on probation, . . . . .	356
Total, . . . . .	<hr/> 556

The average weekly cost *per capita* was \$4.31.

There has been a marked improvement in this School during the past year. There is a better moral atmosphere ; the boys seem more cheerful, and more ingenuity has been shown in employing them. The monotonous and wearying labor of chair-seating has been almost done away with, and the boys are occupied instead with blacksmith work, printing and other industries. Military drill has been continued, and a system of gymnastics has been introduced. The Board is glad to notice that a course of nature-studies has been begun, — a subject which is attracting the attention of liberal educators everywhere. The methods of instruction generally tend to stimulate the faculties of the boys, and to awaken their dormant intelligence, and as a whole the training of the School leads to practical uses.

But with all that may be said in the way of commendation of the conduct of this institution, it must be added that there is still an inclination on the part of the management to keep the pupils in the School too long. The instruction, excellent as it is in most respects, is laid out on too large a scale. The Board understands and appreciates the difficulty arising from the delay in sending boys here until as near the fifteen years limit of age as possible, and the consequent increase in the length of time it has seemed necessary to keep these boys before releasing them ; but is still of the opinion that the average period of detention in the institution might well be made considerably shorter than it is at present.

### *The State Industrial School for Girls.*

Mrs. LUANN L. BRACKETT, *Superintendent.*

#### *Receipts and Expenses.*

##### DR.

Receipts —	
Commonwealth, . . . . .	\$20,689 03
Other sources, . . . . .	509 00
	<hr/>
	\$21,198 03

	CR.	
Salaries, wages and labor, . . . . .	\$8,851	57
Provisions and supplies, . . . . .	5,069	23
Clothing, . . . . .	1,684	89
Fuel and lights, . . . . .	1,324	50
Medicine and medical supplies, . . . . .	124	16
Ordinary repairs and improvements, . . . . .	756	94
Furnishings, . . . . .	587	13
Other expenses, . . . . .	2,290	61
		<hr/>
		\$20,689 03
Paid into State treasury, . . . . .		509 00
		<hr/>
		\$21,198 03
		<hr/>

The market value of the permanent funds was \$3,327.92 on September 30, 1891.

The number in custody October 1, 1890, was :

In the School, . . . . .	97
Released on probation, . . . . .	119
Otherwise accounted for, . . . . .	57
	<hr/>
Total, . . . . .	273

The number in custody September 30, 1891, was :

In the School, . . . . .	91
Released on probation, . . . . .	125
Otherwise accounted for, . . . . .	58
	<hr/>
Total, . . . . .	274

The average weekly cost per *capita* was \$4.38.

The girls of this institution are grouped in four separate cottages, with about an equal number in each, reference being had in the classification to the previous character and experience of each inmate. No change is made from one house to another except for bad conduct, when a girl is sometimes transferred to a house containing similar offenders.

This is a reformatory and an industrial school in one. In addition to their school instruction, the girls are occupied not only in sewing, cleaning, laundry work and cooking, but in painting, papering, upholstering and carpentering, and also in a good deal of farm work. They are all sentenced during their minority, but after detention in the school for a year or fifteen months, they are generally sent



out on probation to carefully selected homes, where they are subject to the supervision of the Auxiliary Visitors of the Board, and whence they can at any time be recalled for bad conduct.

As in the case of the boys in the Lyman School, it is to be regretted that in many instances the commitment of stubborn or erring girls is too long postponed, and the Board agrees with the Trustees that parents, friends and officers of the law should more frequently interpose to check wayward girls in the first stages of their downward career, instead of waiting until the age limit of seventeen is nearly reached.

The School continues to show admirable results; and the methods of training and the manner in which they are carried out are commendable. It is to be noted that, of the 319 girls in the custody of the School at the end of the official year, one was in a temporary home, 97 were at work in families or elsewhere, 26 were on probation with friends, and 36 were married, being still under twenty-one years of age; making a total of 160 outside the institution, but who are still under the legal guardianship of the Trustees.

#### THE STATE ALMSHOUSE AND THE STATE FARM.

These two institutions are under the direction of a single board of trustees. The present Trustees are as follows:— J. White Belcher, of Randolph, *Chairman*; Mrs. Sarah D. Fiske, of Malden, *Secretary*; Lyman A. Belknap, of Andover; Weaver Osborn, of Fall River; William T. Carolin, M.D., of Lowell; Jacob H. Hecht, of Boston; Mrs. Anna F. Prescott, of Boston.

#### *The State Almshouse.*

HERBERT B. HOWARD, M.D., *Superintendent.*

#### *Receipts and Expenses.*

Receipts —		DR.
Commonwealth		
For current expenses,	. . . . .	\$121,282 06
special expenses,	. . . . .	4,181 95
Other sources,	. . . . .	440 52
		<hr/>
		\$125,904 53

## CR.

Salaries, wages and labor, . . . . .	\$29,607 24	
Provisions and supplies, . . . . .	37,410 38	
Clothing, . . . . .	10,164 87	
Fuel and lights, . . . . .	13,816 42	
Medicines and medical supplies, . . . . .	2,337 06	
Furnishings, . . . . .	2,359 34	
Ordinary repairs and improvements, . . . . .	8,070 07	
Extraordinary repairs and improvements, . . . . .	4,181 95	
Other expenses, . . . . .	17,516 68	
	<hr/>	\$125,464 01
Paid into State Treasury, . . . . .		440 52
		<hr/>
		\$125,904 53
		<hr/>

Average weekly cost *per capita*, \$2.59.

Number of inmates October 1, 1890, Sane, . . . . .	438	
Insane, . . . . .	364	
	<hr/>	802
Admitted during the year, . . . . . Sane, . . . . .	2,773	
Insane, . . . . .	42	
	<hr/>	2,815
Discharged during the year, . . . . . Sane, . . . . .	2,749	
Insane, . . . . .	23	
	<hr/>	2,772
Discharged during the year, . . . . . Deaths, . . . . .	176	
Transfers, . . . . .	149	
Other removals, . . . . .	2,447	
	<hr/>	2,772
Remaining September 30, 1891, Sane, . . . . .	481	
Insane, . . . . .	364	
	<hr/>	845
Number of confinements during the year, . . . . .	69	
Number of illegitimate births during the year, . . . . .	54	
Number of children October 1, 1890, . . . . .	37*	
Number of children September 30, 1891, . . . . .	66*	

This institution differs from all the others in that it contains not only a pauper department, but hospital and lunatic wards for both sexes. During the thirty-eight years of its existence, it has received in all 90,914 inmates. The Legislature of 1891 appropriated a sum not exceeding \$20,000 for

---

\* This includes those who are fifteen years old and under.

the erection of a new building for insane men, and also for constructing a sun-room in connection with the female lunatic ward. The sun-room has been completed, and the new building is already roofed in. When finished, it will provide for fifty insane men, and the basement will contain a large store-room, to be used instead of the wooden building now standing near the laundry.

The appearance of the institution has been much improved by the removal of the stable and other buildings near the entrance.

It may be safely stated that in no State institution has there been a more marked improvement than at the State Almshouse, and to one seeing it now for the first time, the sensational stories of the past would seem impossibilities. The buildings are clean and in good order, although something still remains to be done in the way of ventilation. Great attention is paid to the employment of the insane, and with excellent results, shown not only in the piles of completed garments in the women's wards, but in the quiet and cheerful demeanor of the patients.

Up to the close of the official year Dr. C. Irving Fisher remained Superintendent of the institution, but he has recently resigned to take charge of the Presbyterian Hospital in New York, and Dr. Herbert B. Howard, the late first assistant physician, has been appointed to succeed him. Dr. Howard's efficient service in his former position gives promise of a successful and satisfactory administration.

### *The State Farm.*

HOLLIS M. BLACKSTONE, *Superintendent.*

#### *Receipts and Expenses.*

DR.	
Receipts —	
Commonwealth	
For current expenses, . . . . .	\$74,989 09
Labor of inmates, . . . . .	4,402 02
Other sources, . . . . .	637 11
	<hr/>
	\$80,028 22

## CR.

Salaries, wages and labor, . . . .	\$19,960 33	
Provisions and supplies, . . . .	25,125 29	
Clothing, . . . . .	4,100 95	
Fuel and lights, . . . . .	6,175 26	
Medicine and medical supplies, . . . .	880 29	
Furnishings, . . . . .	1,031 39	
Ordinary repairs and improvements, . .	4,061 28	
Other expenses, . . . . .	13,654 30	
	<hr/>	\$74,989 09
Paid into State treasury, . . . . .		5,039 13
		<hr/>
		\$80,028 22
		<hr/>

Average weekly cost *per capita*, \$2.18.

Number of inmates October 1, 1890, Prisoners, . . . .	239	
Paupers, . . . . .	158	
Insane, . . . . .	148	
	<hr/>	545
Admitted during the year, . . . Prisoners, . . . .	324	
Paupers, . . . . .	311	
Insane, . . . . .	98	
	<hr/>	733
Discharged during the year, . . . Prisoners, . . . .	343	
Paupers, . . . . .	300	
Insane, . . . . .	23	
	<hr/>	666
Deaths during the year, . . . . Prisoners, . . . .	9	
Paupers, . . . . .	29	
Insane, . . . . .	9	
	<hr/>	47
Remaining September 30, 1891, . . Prisoners, . . . .	220	
Paupers, . . . . .	169	
Insane, . . . . .	223	
	<hr/>	612

This institution contains a pauper and a prison department, and a lunatic ward occupied almost entirely by the so-called criminal insane. The additions and improvements authorized by the last Legislature are well under way. The buildings are all in good condition, and the farm of four hundred acres continues to be successfully cultivated.

The management of the State Farm is satisfactory in all its departments. A large proportion both of the sane and insane are employed, and a stranger visiting the chair shops



would have difficulty in deciding which of the quiet, orderly assemblages was made up from the patients gathered from the various hospitals, and classed as criminal or dangerous. Nowhere is the value of occupation more plainly to be seen. The approach of winter will soon fill this institution with a crowd of tramps and vagrants, many of them former inmates, who, after wandering about the country all summer, are glad to pass the winter in comfortable quarters at the expense of the State.

### THE DANVERS LUNATIC HOSPITAL.

Trustees : — Edward Hutchinson, of Danvers, *Chairman*; John S. Colby, of Lowell, *Secretary*; Miss Harriet R. Lee, of Salem; Solon Bancroft, of Reading; Samuel W. Hopkinson, of Bradford; Orville F. Rogers, M.D., of Boston; Miss Florence Lyman, of Boston.

CHARLES W. PAGE, M.D., *Superintendent.*

#### *Receipts and Expenses.*

DR.	
Cash on hand October 1, 1890,	\$28,468 86
Receipts —	
State patients,	\$26,472 81
Town patients,	89,073 71
Private patients,	31,765 34
Other sources,	5,056 36
	<hr/> 152,368 22
	<hr/> \$180,837 08
CR.	
Salaries, wages and labor,	\$57,314 50
Provisions and supplies,	55,977 81
Clothing,	3,366 99
Fuel and lights,	12,059 23
Medicine and medical supplies,	1,226 32
Ordinary repairs and construction,	1,648 72
Furnishings,	3,164 16
Other expenses — Ordinary,	16,853 25
Extraordinary,	14,800 54
	<hr/> \$166,411 52
Cash on hand September 30, 1891,	14,425 56
	<hr/> \$180,837 08

Total resources, . . . . .	\$54,537 55
Total liabilities, . . . . .	13,100 86

Balance in favor of Hospital, . . . . . \$41,436 69

Average weekly cost *per capita*, \$3.60.

Number of patients October 1, 1890, State, . . . . .	193	
Town, . . . . .	513	
Private, . . . . .	107	
	—	813
Admitted during the year, . . . . . State, . . . . .	307	
Town, . . . . .	28	
Private, . . . . .	31	
	—	366
Discharged during the year, . . . . . State, . . . . .	141	
Town, . . . . .	172	
Private, . . . . .	49	
	—	362
Discharged during the year, . . . . . Recoveries, . . . . .	66	
Dipsomaniacs, . . . . .	27	
Deaths, . . . . .	85	
Transfers, . . . . .	79	
Other removals, . . . . .	105	
	—	362
Remaining September 30, 1891, . . . . . State, . . . . .	183	
Town, . . . . .	531	
Private, . . . . .	103	
	—	817

This Hospital continues in the same generally excellent condition as heretofore, and the overcrowded wards are neat and well-kept. Constant repairs have been made, required by the defective construction of the buildings. The addition of a number of storm-windows has resulted in a considerable saving of coal. A new barn for cows, with all the most approved appliances, has been built.

The training school for nurses has been in operation for two years, and one class of seven pupils has completed the course. Over one-third of the inmates have been engaged in out-door and in-door work.

The Superintendent states that, as a matter of experiment, communication between the patients and the outside public is almost unrestricted, writing paper is freely distributed, parole patients mail their own and other letters, all letters

received, addressed to the patients, are delivered unopened, and friends of the patients are allowed access to every ward in the Hospital.

It would be well for all recipients of letters from inmates of lunatic hospitals to bear always in mind that the letters are written by persons subject to various delusions; and also that, under the law, all patients are free to communicate with the State Board, as well as with the Superintendents, with the assurance that their complaints will be investigated.

### THE NORTHAMPTON LUNATIC HOSPITAL.

Trustees:—Adams C. Deane, M.D., of Greenfield, Chairman; Mrs. Sarah M. Butler, of Northampton, Secretary; Henry W. Taft, of Pittsfield; Lyman B. James, of Williamsburg; Elisha Morgan, of Springfield; Mrs. Sarah A. Woodworth, of Chicopee; Alvan Barrus, of Goshen.

EDWARD B. NIMS, M.D., *Superintendent.*

#### *Receipts and Expenses.*

##### Dr.

Cash on hand October 1, 1890, . . . . .	\$22,881 22
Receipts—	
State patients, . . . . .	\$15,861 83
Town patients, . . . . .	51,217 53
Private patients, . . . . .	17,685 63
Other sources, . . . . .	3,473 31
	<hr/>
	88,238 30
	<hr/>
	\$111,119 52
	<hr/>

##### Cr.

Salaries, wages and labor, . . . . .	\$30,805 72
Provisions and supplies, . . . . .	25,507 77
Clothing, . . . . .	2,969 96
Fuel and lights, . . . . .	6,105 19
Medicine and medical supplies, . . . . .	794 78
Ordinary repairs and construction, . . . . .	2,253 37
Furnishings, . . . . .	2,703 47
Other expenses, . . . . .	11,580 92
	<hr/>
	\$82,721 18
Cash on hand September 30, 1891, . . . . .	28,398 34
	<hr/>
	\$111,119 52
	<hr/>

Total resources, . . . . .	\$49,961 42
Total liabilities, . . . . .	5,789 77

Balance in favor of Hospital, . . . . .	\$44,171 65
---	-------------

Average weekly cost *per capita*, \$3.32.

Number of patients October 1, 1890, State, . . . . .	106	
Town, . . . . .	318	
Private, . . . . .	71	
	<hr/>	495
Admitted during the year, . . . State, . . . . .	31	
Town, . . . . .	81	
Private, . . . . .	29	
	<hr/>	141
Discharged during the year, . . . State, . . . . .	35	
Town, . . . . .	121	
Private, . . . . .	27	
	<hr/>	183
Discharged during the year, . . . Recoveries, . . . . .	45	
Dipsomaniacs, . . . . .	3	
Deaths, . . . . .	31	
Transfers, . . . . .	12	
Other removals, . . . . .	92	
	<hr/>	183
Remaining September 30, 1891, . . . State, . . . . .	87	
Town, . . . . .	295	
Private, . . . . .	71	
	<hr/>	453

Additions to the Hospital, consisting of a brick building for store-rooms and lodging-rooms for male employés, and another building which is to contain shops, rooms for the female employés, &c., are well under way. Other repairs and improvements have also been made. The farm increases in productiveness each year. Last year there were produced all the hay, milk, pork and vegetables, most of the apples, and a part of the beef and grain required by the institution. The estimated value of the products was \$15,378. A large portion of the farm-work was done by the patients.

This Hospital is old and badly planned, with dark corners and stairways, and the improvements now in progress will have little immediate effect upon the comfort and convenience of the patients. Even in the existing condition of the



institution, however, with all its defects, more attention to matters of cleanliness and ventilation would undoubtedly produce better results.

### THE TAUNTON LUNATIC HOSPITAL.

Trustees : — Oakes A. Ames, of North Easton, *Chairman*; George Howland, Jr., of New Bedford, *Secretary*; William C. Lovering, of Taunton; Simeon Borden, of Fall River; John J. Russell, of Plymouth; Mrs. Ruth S. Murray, of New Bedford; Mrs. Susan E. Learoyd, of Taunton.

JOHN P. BROWN, M.D., *Superintendent*.

#### *Receipts and Expenses.*

DR.	
Cash on hand October 1, 1890, . . . . .	\$25 72
Receipts —	
State patients, . . . . .	\$21,408 81
Town patients, . . . . .	77,125 42
Private patients, . . . . .	17,154 85
Other sources, . . . . .	976 81
	<hr/> 116,665 89
	<hr/> \$116,691 61
CR.	
Salaries, wages and labor, . . . . .	\$37,487 44
Provisions and supplies, . . . . .	43,995 96
Clothing, . . . . .	3,472 00
Fuel and lights, . . . . .	12,079 68
Medicine and medical supplies, . . . . .	1,030 97
Ordinary repairs and construction, . . . . .	3,698 94
Furnishings, . . . . .	4,814 65
Other expenses, . . . . .	9,909 82
	<hr/> \$116,489 46
Cash on hand September 30, 1891, . . . . .	202 15
	<hr/> \$116,691 61
	<hr/>
Total resources, . . . . .	\$28,839 29
Total liabilities, . . . . .	14,595 11
	<hr/>
Balance in favor of Hospital, . . . . .	\$14,244 18
	<hr/>

Average weekly cost *per capita*, \$3.45.

Number of patients October 1, 1890,	State, . . . .	131	
	Town, . . . .	463	
	Private, . . . .	85	
		—	679
Admitted during the year, . . .	State, . . . .	134	
	Town, . . . .	90	
	Private, . . . .	30	
		—	254
Discharged during the year, . . .	State, . . . .	85	
	Town, . . . .	135	
	Private, . . . .	33	
		—	253
Discharged during the year, . . .	Recoveries, . . . .	52	
	Dipsomaniacs, . . . .	12	
	Deaths, . . . .	53	
	Transfers, . . . .	41	
	Other removals, . . . .	95	
		—	253
Remaining September 30, 1891, . .	State, . . . .	132	
	Town, . . . .	469	
	Private, . . . .	79	
		—	680

The sanitary appliances of this Hospital are admirable. The last Legislature appropriated \$45,000 for the erection of an infirmary for women; this is partly completed, and will probably be ready for occupancy early next summer. It appears to be well planned and constructed, and its cost will undoubtedly come within the appropriation. The next need, and that a pressing one, will be an infirmary for the men. The Board approves of the request of the Trustees that an appropriation should be made for this purpose by the Legislature of 1892.

At least fifty men have been employed upon the farm and about the grounds, and a considerable number have worked on the new building. The superintendent states that thirty-five per cent. of the average number of men have had daily employment, and twenty-five per cent. of the average number of women. An interesting feature of the institution is the cottage on the grounds, where several patients are kept, much to their advantage. Altogether, the hospital is in a very satisfactory condition.

## THE WESTBOROUGH INSANE HOSPITAL.

Trustees : — Charles R. Codman, of Barnstable, *Chairman* ; Francis A. Dewson, of Newton, *Secretary* ; Mrs. Emily Talbot, of Boston ; Archibald H. Grimké, of Hyde Park ; George B. Richmond, of New Bedford ; Frank P. Goulding, of Worcester ; Miss Eliza C. Durfee, of Fall River.

N. EMMONS PAINE, M.D., *Superintendent*.

*Receipts and Expenses.*

## DR.

Cash on hand October 1, 1890, . . . . .	\$4,492 73
Receipts —	
State special appropriation, . . . . .	\$18,000 00
State patients, . . . . .	28,009 33
Town patients, . . . . .	46,146 05
Private patients, . . . . .	15,681 60
Other sources, . . . . .	182 18
	<hr/> 108,019 16
	<hr/> \$112,511 89

## CR.

Salaries, wages and labor, . . . . .	\$36,580 35
Provisions and supplies, . . . . .	31,072 14
Clothing, . . . . .	3,647 82
Fuel and lights, . . . . .	9,811 22
Medicine and medical supplies, . . . . .	545 53
Ordinary repairs and construction, . . . . .	4,076 94
Furnishings, . . . . .	1,917 14
Other expenses, . . . . .	10,357 14
	<hr/> 98,008 28
Cash on hand September 30, 1891, . . . . .	14,503 61
	<hr/> \$112,511 89
	<hr/>
Total resources, . . . . .	\$34,206 03
Total liabilities, . . . . .	9,056 97
	<hr/>
Balance in favor of Hospital, . . . . .	\$25,149 05

Average weekly cost *per capita*, \$3.97.

Number of patients October 1, 1890, State, . . . . .	158
Town, . . . . .	309
Private, . . . . .	41
	<hr/> 508

Admitted during the year, . . .	State, . . .	340	397
	Town, . . .	31	
	Private, . . .	26	
Discharged during the year, . . .	State, . . .	205	412
	Town, . . .	161	
	Private, . . .	46	
Discharged during the year, . . .	Recoveries, . . .	142	412
	Dipsomaniacs, . . .	58	
	Deaths, . . .	57	
	Transfers, . . .	115	
	Other removals, . . .	297	
Remaining September 30, 1891, . . .	State, . . .	139	493
	Town, . . .	306	
	Private, . . .	48	

The Trustees report that the cost of maintenance at this institution has been considerably reduced, but it is still higher than at the other hospitals.

The amount of mechanical restraint and seclusion noted by the Board in former Reports still continues, but this is explained by the Trustees as forming “a part of the experiment as to rest treatment, reported by the Superintendent.” There is, however, an appearance of restlessness and discontent among the patients which time does not diminish. This is to be looked for, in some degree, in all assemblies of the insane, but at this Hospital it is more marked than elsewhere.

Certain repairs and improvements have been made in the buildings; but the brick building for a laundry, boiler-house and bakery, for which the sum of \$25,000 was appropriated by the last Legislature, has not yet been begun. Many patients have been employed on the farm. There is improvement in ventilation and in cleanliness of the rooms and patients, except in the garden-house, which is unnecessarily offensive.

All earnest and well-directed efforts to discover and apply remedial treatment for the insane are undoubtedly to be commended and encouraged, but the care of a great hospital also demands unremitting attention to sanitary requirements, and constant study of the comfort and well-being of the patients in every particular, as well as a prudent and economical administration of the finances of the institution.



## THE WORCESTER LUNATIC HOSPITAL.

*Trustees:* A. George Bullock, of Worcester, *Chairman*; Thomas H. Gage, M.D., of Worcester; Rockwood Hoar, of Worcester; Henry S. Nourse, of Lancaster; Francis C. Lowell, of Boston; Mrs. Ellen S. Hale, of Boston; Miss Frances M. Lincoln, of Worcester.

HOSEA M. QUINBY, M.D., *Superintendent.*

*Receipts and Expenses.*

## DR.

Cash on hand October 1, 1890, . . . . .	\$17,193 15
Receipts, —	
State patients, . . . . .	\$38,095 91
Town patients, . . . . .	77,733 25
Private patients, . . . . .	36,066 59
Other sources, . . . . .	8,777 14
	<hr/>
	160,672 89
	<hr/>
	\$177,866 04
	<hr/>

## CR.

Salaries, wages and labor, . . . . .	\$51,711 52
Provisions and supplies, . . . . .	56,602 52
Clothing, . . . . .	9,917 72
Fuel and lights, . . . . .	15,556 32
Medicine and medical supplies, . . . . .	935 19
Ordinary repairs and construction, . . . . .	6,636 16
Furnishings, . . . . .	6,780 35
Other expenses, { Ordinary, . . . . .	10,211 96
{ Extraordinary, . . . . .	13,975 46
	<hr/>
	\$172,327 20
Cash on hand September 30, 1891, . . . . .	5,538 84
	<hr/>
	\$177,866 04
	<hr/>
Total resources, . . . . .	\$50,766 51
Total liabilities, . . . . .	11,925 74
Balance in favor of hospital, . . . . .	<hr/>
	\$38,840 77

Average weekly cost *per capita*, \$3.64.

Number of patients October 1, 1890, State, . . . . .	198
Town, . . . . .	465
Private, . . . . .	122
	<hr/>
	785

Admitted during the year, State, . . . . .	436
Town, . . . . .	50
Private, . . . . .	63
	<hr/>
	549
Discharged during the year, State, . . . . .	208
Town, . . . . .	249
Private, . . . . .	52
	<hr/>
	509
Discharged during the year, Recoveries, . . . . .	87
Dipsomaniacs, . . . . .	42
Deaths, . . . . .	81
Transfers, . . . . .	100
Other removals, . . . . .	199
	<hr/>
	509
Remaining September 30, 1891, State, . . . . .	262
Town, . . . . .	436
Private, . . . . .	127
	<hr/>
	825

The Hospital is in good condition, and the management, in the hands of the new Superintendent, continues satisfactory. In matters of order and cleanliness nothing remains to be desired. The wards, however, are very much crowded, and in no one of the State establishments for the insane is the urgent necessity for a new State asylum more evident than it is here. The buildings can comfortably accommodate but 650 patients, at the most, but since the beginning of the calendar year, the number of inmates has seldom been less than 825. The purchase of the farm at Shrewsbury, more than a year ago, has resulted in the production of milk enough to supply the entire institution.

## THE WORCESTER INSANE ASYLUM.

*Trustees:* Trustees of Worcester Lunatic Hospital.ERNEST V. SCRIBNER, M.D., *Superintendent.**Receipts and Expenses.*

DR.		
Cash on hand October 1, 1890, . . . . .		\$3,359 86
Receipts,—		
State patients, . . . . .	\$17,768 48	
Town patients, . . . . .	44,079 13	
Balance of special appropriation, . . . . .	923 84	
Loan, . . . . .	5,000 00	
Other sources, . . . . .	778 39	
	<hr/>	68,549 84
		<hr/>
		\$71,909 70
		<hr/>
CR.		
Salaries, wages and labor, . . . . .	\$21,430 42	
Provisions and supplies, . . . . .	21,922 68	
Clothing, . . . . .	2,621 12	
Fuel and lights, . . . . .	6,047 95	
Medicine and medical supplies, . . . . .	348 15	
Ordinary repairs and construction, . . . . .	8,912 17	
Furnishings, . . . . .	3,209 58	
Other expenses, . . . . .	3,550 00	
	<hr/>	\$68,042 07
Cash on hand September 30, 1891, . . . . .		3,867 63
		<hr/>
		\$71,909 70
		<hr/>
Total resources, . . . . .	\$24,225 26	
Total liabilities, . . . . .	13,800 50	
Balance in favor of Hospital, . . . . .	<hr/>	\$10,424 76

Average weekly cost *per capita*, \$3.03.

Number of patients October 1, 1890, State, . . . . .	82
Town, . . . . .	217
	<hr/>
	299
Admitted during the year, State, . . . . .	56
Town, . . . . .	109
	<hr/>
	165

Discharged during the year, State, . . . . .	21
Town, . . . . .	32
	<hr/> 53
Discharged during the year, Deaths, . . . . .	34
Transfers, . . . . .	10
Other removals, . . . . .	9
	<hr/> 53
Remaining September 30, 1891, State, . . . . .	117
Town, . . . . .	294
	<hr/> 411

The repairs and improvements consequent upon the fire of January, 1890, for the completion of which the Trustees made a temporary transfer of \$5,000 from the funds of the Worcester Lunatic Hospital, have added much to the comfort and convenience of the patients. The north ward is far better lighted and ventilated than it was before, and the drainage system has been perfected.

The inmates of this institution are all of the chronic class. Of the known cases among last year's admissions, heredity is assigned as the probable cause in over twenty-five per cent., and intemperance in twenty per cent. Very little restraint is used; the patients do a great deal of work, and many of the recent improvements are largely the result of their labor.

Altogether the Asylum is well managed and in excellent order.

#### THE MEDFIELD STATE ASYLUM.

In accordance with the provisions of chapter 445 of the Acts of 1890, land was purchased in Medfield more than a year ago, for the purpose of erecting thereon an asylum for the chronic insane, and plans for the buildings were prepared; but no further legislation has been reached in the matter. The Board urgently recommends the passage of an Act, early in the coming session, providing for the building of an Asylum on the cottage system, in accordance with plans already submitted, in order that the overcrowded hospitals may be relieved with the least possible delay. How pressing is the need of such action may readily be inferred from the statement that, on September 30,



1891, the six State institutions for the insane, viz., the Danvers, Northampton, Taunton, Westborough, and Worcester Hospitals, and the Worcester Asylum, — contained an aggregate of 3,679 patients, or an excess of 729 over their reported normal capacity.

THE MASSACHUSETTS HOSPITAL FOR DIPSOMANIACS AND  
INEBRIATES.

*Trustees:* Francis A. Walker, of Boston, *Chairman*; Mrs. F. H. Williams, of Boston; Samuel Carr, of Boston; A. Lawrence Lowell, of Boston; James J. Minot, M.D., of Boston.

MARCELLO HUTCHINSON, M.D., *Superintendent*.

The construction of the buildings for this Hospital, at Foxborough, was begun last March. The buildings are already roofed in, and it is expected that the Hospital will be ready for opening some time in the Spring.

THE MASSACHUSETTS SCHOOL FOR THE FEEBLE-MINDED. —  
Waltham.

*Trustees appointed by the Governor:* Mrs. Elizabeth E. Coolidge, of Boston; John S. Damrell, of Boston; William A. Dunn, of Boston; John C. Milne, of Fall River; William W. Swan, of Brookline, *Secretary*; Erskine Warden, of Waltham.

*Trustees appointed by the Corporation:* Samuel Eliot, of Boston, *President*; Eliot C. Clarke, of Boston; John Cummings, of Woburn; Samuel Hoar, of Concord; John F. Andrew, of Boston; George G. Tarbell, M.D., of Boston.

WALTER E. FERNALD, M.D., *Superintendent*.

*Receipts and Expenses.*

DR.

Cash on hand October 1, 1890,	.	.	.	.	.	\$7,358 05
Receipts: — State,	.	.	.	.	.	\$25,000 00
Towns,	.	.	.	.	.	25,480 78
Individuals,	.	.	.	.	.	12,545 48
Produce, stock,	.	.	.	.	.	198 69
					<hr/>	63,224 95
						<hr/>
						\$70,583 00
					<hr/>	

## CR.

Salaries, . . . . .	\$21,802 16	
Provisions, . . . . .	15,543 43	
Clothing, . . . . .	1,041 71	
Fuel and Lights, . . . . .	6,285 87	
Medicine, . . . . .	408 52	
Furniture, . . . . .	5,452 39	
Miscellaneous Expenses, . . . . .	5,008 17	
		\$55,542 25
Cash on hand September 30, 1891, . . . . .		2,560 02
Extraordinary expenses out of current funds, . . . . .		12,480 73
		<hr/> \$70,583 00

Average weekly cost *per capita*, \$3.26.

The extraordinary expenses amounted to \$91,526.65, of which the greater portion was paid by special appropriations for the erection of the new buildings at Waltham. The present value of the permanent fund is \$42,151.64. Available assets, \$12,496.25.

Number of pupils October 1, 1890, Males, . . . . .	170
Females, . . . . .	126
	<hr/> 296
Number admitted during the year, Males, . . . . .	41
Females, . . . . .	42
	<hr/> 83
Number discharged during the year,* Males, . . . . .	16
Females, . . . . .	18
	<hr/> 34
Number September 30, 1891, Males, . . . . .	195
Females, . . . . .	150
	<hr/> 345

The new buildings at Waltham are well situated and convenient, being erected with express attention to the peculiar needs of the patients, and it is believed that they are not excelled by any similar institution in the country. The buildings are entirely completed, and all the inmates have been removed into them from South Boston.

---

\* Including 6 deaths.

Many of the inmates are able to labor, — the large boys and men working on the farm; and the older girls and the women assisting in the work of the household. In this way the expenses of the institution are materially lessened.

A marked feature of the School is the presence of a large number of girls and young women whose feeble intellects, were they exposed to temptation, would readily lead them into sexual error. Here they are shielded and kept from wrong.

The management of the School is in entirely competent and faithful hands.

#### THE HOSPITAL COTTAGES FOR CHILDREN. —

Baldwinville.

*Trustees appointed by the Governor:* J. A. Lane, of Boston; E. H. Bradford, M.D., of Boston; Mrs. Rodney Wallace, of Fitchburg; Mrs. H. P. Starr, of Spencer; Miss L. Roberts Fitz, of Boston; Charles A. Denny, of Leicester; Percival Blodgett, of Templeton; Mrs. Isabel D. Kimball, of Lowell; Mrs. Mabel Warren, of Boston; Merrick Bemis, M.D., of Worcester; George B. Morse, M.D., of Clinton.

*Trustees appointed by the Corporation:* Frederick W. Russell, M.D., of Winchendon; W. W. Rice, of Worcester; George Jewett, M.D., of Fitchburg; Francis Leland, of Otter River; C. H. Hutchins, of Worcester; Gilman Waite, of Baldwinville; Mrs. C. G. Stevens, of Clinton; Mrs. Francis H. Dewey, of Worcester; Mrs. O. F. Rawson, of Worcester; Miss Lucy W. Goddard, of Boston.

EVERETT FLOOD, M.D., *Superintendent.*

The institution is owned by a corporation, but, under the law of 1890, a majority of the trustees must be appointed by the Governor. Epileptic children are received and treated, and orthopedic cases requiring a long treatment.

At the beginning of the official year the institution contained 63 children; at the close of the year the number had increased to 86. There are accommodations for about 125.

The aggregate cost for the year was \$12,271.80, and the average weekly cost *per capita* was \$3.15.

The buildings are well planned and constructed, and the management of the unfortunate inmates is kind and judicious.

### THE BOSTON LUNATIC HOSPITAL.

THEODORE W. FISHER, M.D., *Superintendent*.

This Hospital, situated in South Boston, with a branch in Dorchester, is a municipal institution; but, like all receptacles for the insane in the State, it is subject to periodical visitation and inspection by the Board. On October 1, 1890, it contained 381 patients. During the year, 155 were admitted, and 106 discharged, leaving 430 on September 30, 1891, of whom 242 were at South Boston, and 188 at Dorchester. Of those discharged, 40 died, and 19 are reported as having recovered.

The inmates of this Hospital have the best care and treatment at the hands of the Superintendent and his assistants that is possible under the circumstances, but the main buildings are a disgrace to the city.

### THE McLEAN ASYLUM. — Somerville.

EDWARD COWLES, M.D., *Superintendent*.

This Hospital is owned by a corporation; it is a branch of the Massachusetts General Hospital. During the year, 308 cases were treated, — eight of the patients being supported at the expense of the Asylum. There were 38 recoveries, and 20 deaths. On September 30, 1891, 176 patients remained.

With kind and sympathetic medical care, and the assistance of a corps of trained nurses, the needs of the inmates of this institution are fully met so far as is practicable under the adverse conditions of a location which becomes more noisy and more objectionable every year, and with buildings containing many dark and cheerless wards, and in other respects unsuited to their purpose.



## THE PRIVATE INSANE ASYLUMS.

These are seven in number, viz. : —

1. "*Woodbourne*," Roslindale. Henry R. Stedman, M.D., *Superintendent*. Ten inmates at the beginning of the year. Seven admitted during the year, and six discharged, including one death. Eleven remained September 30, 1891, of whom four were not insane.

2. "*The Highlands*," Winchendon. Frederick W. Russell, M.D., *Superintendent*. Fifteen inmates at the beginning of the year. Seventeen admitted and nineteen discharged, including three recoveries and one death. Thirteen remained September 30, 1891, of whom one was not insane.

3. "*Cutter Retreat*," Pepperell. Joseph B. Heald, M.D., *Superintendent*. Eleven inmates at the beginning of the year. Eight admitted and eighteen discharged, leaving one, September 30, 1891.

4. *Private Asylum*, Brookline. Walter Channing, M.D., *Superintendent*. Nineteen patients at the beginning of the year. Thirteen admitted and thirteen discharged, including one recovery and three deaths. Nineteen remained September 30, 1891, of whom four were not insane.

5. *Private Asylum*, Norwood. Eben C. Norton, M.D., *Superintendent*. Two patients at the beginning of the year. Eight admitted and six discharged, leaving four on September 30, 1891, of whom two were not insane.

6. "*Riverview*," Baldwinville. Lucius W. Baker, M.D., *Superintendent*. Eleven patients at the beginning of the year. Twenty-one admitted, and twenty discharged, including one death. Twelve remained September 30, 1891, of whom eight were not insane.

7. "*Herbert Hall*," Worcester. Merrick Bemis, M.D., *Superintendent*. Ten patients at the beginning of the year. Nine admitted and seven discharged, including four recoveries and one death. Twelve remained September 30, 1891.

Dr. George E. White, of Sandwich, has received a license to keep a private asylum for the insane, but it has not yet been opened.

## COMMITMENTS OF THE INSANE.

Although the laws regulating the commitment of insane persons are, in almost all respects, satisfactory in form and in their practical operation, two instances have been discovered during the past year, where one of the men certifying as a physician to the insanity of a patient was not “a graduate of some legally organized medical college,” and had not “practised three years in the State.” The Board therefore recommends such legislation as will guard against a similar occurrence in the future.

## THE BOARDED-OUT INSANE.

*Statistics from October 1, 1890, to September 30, 1891.*

	Males.	Females.	Total.
Boarding in families October 1, 1890, . . . . .	30	118	148
Placed out from October 1, 1890, to September 30, 1891, . . . . .	8	27	35
Whole number of cases during the year, . . . . .	38	145	183
Cases returned to institutions, . . . . .	1	17	18
removed out of State, . . . . .	1	—	1
removed to almshouses, . . . . .	1	1	2
discharged recovered, . . . . .	—	1	1
discharged to friends, . . . . .	—	1	1
died, . . . . .	3	2	5
Whole number of discharges, . . . . .	6	22	28
Remaining September 30, 1891, . . . . .	32	123	155
Private patients, . . . . .	5	12	17
Town patients, . . . . .	9	73	82
State patients, . . . . .	14	32	46
Self-supporting, . . . . .	4	6	10

Average number during the year, . . . . .	141.83
“ “ “ “ supported at public expense, . . . . .	129.92
Total cost for board of pauper patients, . . . . .	\$20,774.95
“ “ “ clothing of pauper patients, . . . . .	58.54
“ “ “ supervision (not including salaries), . . . . .	667.56

The following table shows the number of patients at board at the close of each official year since the establishment of the system, and also the average number for each year during the same period : —

	1885.	1886.	1887.	1888.	1889.	1890.	1891.
At board September 30, . . . . .	5	34	73	80	110	148	155
Average number year ending September 30, . . . . .	—	21	60	113	94	126	142

Of the one hundred and fifty-five patients now at board thirty-four were taken from the Worcester Lunatic Hospital, five from the Worcester Insane Asylum, twenty-two from the Taunton Lunatic Hospital, thirty from the Northampton Lunatic Hospital, nineteen from the Danvers Lunatic Hospital, thirty-five from the Westborough Insane Hospital, and eight from the State Almshouse. The other two were not taken directly from any Hospital; but one had been previously in the Ipswich Receptacle, and the other in the Danvers Lunatic Hospital.

The one hundred and fifty-five patients now at board are distributed among ninety-one families in forty-one towns of Massachusetts and four towns in the adjoining states of New Hampshire and Rhode Island, which together have but five patients. Fifty families have but one patient each, twenty-four have two each, eight have three and seven four each, and one family has five. Of the number reported as discharged, five were returned, having become excited; but one of them has since been placed in another family, and is contented and improving; four were unable to conform to reasonable requirements; three became restless and eloped, (two of these when found desired to return to an institution, and the other when arrested by the police was sent to a hospital under another name); two proved unsuited to family life; four were sick and in need of constant medical care and hospital conveniences, — and

of these two have since died. One woman had improved, and was sent to her friends in another State. A man and a woman were discharged to the Overseers of the Poor, and placed by them in the local almshouses. One man was removed to his place of settlement in another State. A woman, discharged by the Board as recovered, subsequently relapsed, and was again committed to a hospital. Five persons died in the houses where they were placed:—two men, aged respectively 32 and 45 years, died of pneumonia, a man of 58 and a woman of 28 died of phthisis, and a woman 74 years old died of acute diarrhœa. Of these patients one had been at board but two months, but the others for much longer periods,—1 year and 4 months, 1 year and 5 months, 2 years and 4 months and 5 years and 10 months respectively, with much comfort.

On August 1, 1885, under the provisions of chapter 385 of the Acts of 1885, the Board began to place inmates of the insane hospitals in families, and ever since that time has availed itself to the utmost of the opportunity afforded by the law of establishing in Massachusetts a system similar to that which had been for a number of years in successful operation in certain districts of Belgium and Scotland. At the end of the first official year after the trial began, there were 34 patients boarded in families; at the end of the second year there were 73; at the end of the third, 80; at the end of the fourth, 110; at the end of the fifth, 148; and now, at the end of the sixth, there are 155. The Superintendents of the several State Hospitals have always been ready with their advice and assistance, reporting to the Board, from time to time, all patients under their charge who seemed to them suitable for boarding out. Some of the towns have accepted the Board's suggestions, and have co-operated in the matter of boarding town patients; and the friends of many private patients have been disposed to apply the new law in the interest of their charges. Of course, at the beginning of the undertaking, there had accumulated in the several hospitals a considerable number of inmates suitable to be boarded out. After homes had been found for these, it became impracticable to board out equal numbers in the succeeding years.

The boarding-out of the insane is in the hands of the



Inspector of Institutions, acting under the direction of the Board, and every effort is made by him, in connection with the Superintendents, to place out all patients suitable for home life; but, in spite of every precaution, mistakes are made, and many are returned to the hospitals after longer or shorter trial, either on account of discontent, excitement, or illness.

In some sense the boarding out of the insane is still an experiment in Massachusetts, and it is difficult to express a decided opinion as to its success or failure. It certainly cannot be accounted a failure in the sense of harm or loss to the State or to the individuals whom it directly concerns. It has cost a little more money, but this is offset by the fact that it has made a few people happier and more comfortable, and in some cases has probably promoted the restoration of disordered minds, although the cases of permanent cure are very few. But, on the other hand, it must be acknowledged that, in point of numbers, it is far from being the success which was hoped for. It is undoubtedly well worthy of continuance, but, unless there is some decided change in legislation, the system, as the Board stated in its last Annual Report, has in all probability nearly reached its numerical limit. Under the present circumstances, with the increase of population, and the accompanying increase of insanity in the State, a few more patients can be boarded out from year to year.

If it were considered desirable to extend the system of boarding out, a change in the present laws might be made which would put into the hands of the State the charge and control of all pauper insane who are now chargeable to the several cities and towns. This would enable the Board to place in families many of those now in city and town almshouses, and would probably bring the number up to five or six hundred, giving a percentage nearer to that of Scotland than our present one. This might result in increased comfort to a certain number of the insane, but, while reducing town expenses, it would of course largely increase those of the State. In addition to the increased price of board required, a considerable addition to the number of official visitors would be needed in the Inspector's Depart-

ment, in order to carry out properly the system of watchful oversight and medical visitation that the Board considers necessary.

There is, however, one very grave consideration to be taken into account, — the effect upon the family and the community where insane persons are sent to live. Certainly they should never be placed in homes where there are, or are likely to be, young children, even though parents may be anxious to receive them. Great harm may come to pregnant women from the influence of lunatic inmates; and in cases of nervous or other illness their presence is most undesirable. The sane must be considered as well as the insane; and only families consisting of healthy adults, living comparatively apart, should be selected; and the number of such families willing to undertake this work is small.

When the system here is compared with that in other countries it must be borne in mind that the conditions are widely different. A colony like that at Gheel would not be tolerated in Massachusetts, and even if homes of the grade of the Scotch crofters could be found here, they would not be regarded for an instant as suitable places for our insane boarders.

### THE CITY AND TOWN ALMSHOUSES.

Of the 351 cities and towns in the State, 215 have almshouses, and used them during the past year; 7 used habitually the almshouses of other towns, and the remaining 129 have no almshouses, and with very few exceptions used none.

A comparison of this year's reports of almshouse visitation with those of previous years shows an improvement in many cases. The number of almshouses in which no change for the better has been made is small, but there is room for further improvement. Two points especially are still very generally overlooked, — the necessity for the separation of the sexes, and the importance of personal cleanliness. In almost every house is found an abundant supply of water, but rarely a bath-room, and still more rarely, except in the newer and larger almshouses, are the male and female inmates kept, as they should be, rigidly apart.

The number of almshouses containing children is now greatly reduced, but there are still a few where no attempt is made to find homes for children outside, and they are allowed to remain for months and even years in the degrading society of vicious and idiotic paupers.

The number of the insane in almshouses has somewhat increased, and this will probably be the case from year to year so long as Overseers find it economical to remove patients to them, though it cannot be regarded as the best course to pursue. In a few of the larger establishments where there are special departments for the insane and special attendants, the chronic and harmless patients are as well cared for as in the State Hospitals, but it is in the smaller places, where there are only one or two patients, that the danger lies. Even with the best intentions, the average almshouse superintendent has no training for the care of the insane, and is frequently obliged to use restraint when a more experienced person might avoid it. When the new Chronic Asylum is built it is hoped that the rate of board may be so low as to enable every town to board its insane there as cheaply as at home, and to far greater advantage. Except for the expense, many of those now in almshouses might be added to the number of the boarded-out insane, and in cheerful and comfortable surroundings, under watchful supervision, be far better off than at present.

The Board here presents a summary of the reports of almshouse visitation during the year.

#### ACTON.

Visited July 21, 1891.

This almshouse is in need of some outside repairs, but the interior is fairly neat; the furniture is poor and scanty. The water supply is bad, both wells are polluted by drainage, and no change has been made, although attention was called to their condition last year. There are four inmates, — two men, of whom one is insane and one idiotic; and two women, both defective. The matron, who is in feeble health, has not help enough to carry on the house.

## ACUSHNET.

Visited September 28, 1891.

Everything about this almshouse is very neat, but it would be greatly improved by fresh paint and paper. The sanitary arrangements are good, but there are no bathing facilities. There are four inmates, none of whom are insane; two are idiotic, one of them strong and able to work, the other terribly deformed and confined to his bed. There is one boy ten years old.

## ADAMS.

Visited October 30, 1891.

This almshouse is a two-story building, in poor condition. The water supply is good, the drainage inferior; bathing facilities and a water-closet are promised. The women sleep in the main building, the men in a small, detached one near by; the rooms are insufficiently warmed, poorly furnished, and not in good order. Of the eleven inmates, none are insane, but six are children, of whom all but one go to school.

## AGAWAM.

Visited October 27, 1891.

This almshouse is an old, two-story building, much out of repair. The clapboards are loose, the floors old and dangerous, the kitchen stove nearly useless, the sleeping-rooms cold and cheerless, the bedsteads old, mildewed, and filled with vermin, but with tolerable bedding. The water supply is from a well four feet from the sink drain, and near the privy and pig-pen. The four inmates are fairly well clothed. One woman is insane, one bed-ridden, and one blind; one man is a cripple. The husband of the matron is also insane.

## AMESBURY.

Visited March 12, 1891.

The sanitary arrangements in this almshouse have been much improved since last year, but there is still an insufficient separation of the sexes. One room is occupied by a woman and her grown-up son, an idiot. There are seventeen inmates, of whom one man and one woman are insane and one man is idiotic; and there are three boys. The water supply and drainage are good, and there seems to be an inclination to make improvements as fast as possible.

One mildly insane woman is boarded in a private family, where she is well cared for and gives little trouble.



## AMHERST.

Visited July 11, 1891.

This almshouse is a two-story house in fair repair, and with a wing for each sex. There is a good supply of running water, and the house is clean and neat, with the exception of one room occupied by a sick woman. There are six inmates, among whom are three insane women, one insane man and one mute.

## ANDOVER.

Visited March 2, 1891.

This almshouse presents a creditable appearance throughout, is heated by steam, and is scrupulously clean. The occupants are tidy and contented, and the sexes are well separated. Town water has been introduced; there are good bath-rooms and satisfactory drainage. There are twenty-seven inmates, seven insane and seven feeble-minded, some of them able to do a little work. There are also three boys who go to school.

## ARLINGTON.

Visited April 8, 1891.

This almshouse has been repaired and is much improved, and is in good order. There are seven inmates, of whom none are insane.

## ASHBURNHAM.

Visited May 18, 1891.

Last December an inmate of this almshouse set fire to the barn, which was totally destroyed with its contents, but a new barn will be built at once. The house, originally a tavern, is old, and has low, unattractive rooms. The bedsteads are of wood, the bedding fairly good, but owing to the plan of the house the sexes cannot be separated. The drainage, formerly on the surface and objectionable, has been remedied. Of the ten inmates, two are insane and two feeble-minded.

## ASHBY.

Visited May 8, 1891.

This almshouse is very clean and in good order. No change has been made in it since last year, and the inmates are the same as when it was last visited. They are five, — a man who is demented and four women.

## ASHFIELD.

Visited November 5, 1891.

This almshouse is an ordinary red farm-house, and everything about it denotes cleanliness and good order. The water supply is good, the drainage superficial. There are two inmates, both men, of whom one is feeble-minded; they occupy three comfortable rooms in a wing, a sitting-room and two bed-rooms, provided with good beds and bedding. They are suitably dressed.

## ASHLAND.

Visited June 8, 1891.

This is an old house, not well arranged, and somewhat out of repair, but in fair order. The furniture is poor. There is no bath-room, but plenty of good spring water and good drainage. There are eleven inmates, — nine men, of whom one is insane and two are idiotic, and two women.

The insane man was brought here from Worcester Hospital in July, 1890, after three months' treatment. He is regarded as dangerous, and is kept all the time in close confinement, occupying a cell with two grated windows and a grated door; his food is passed in through a small opening. Possibly a further residence at the hospital would be of benefit to him, and there is some question whether he had been insane a year before he was placed in the almshouse.

## ATHOL.

Visited August 7, 1891.

This almshouse is in fairly good condition, clean and comfortable, though not very well furnished. The superintendent and matron are both absent, and but little can be learned of the inmates, who number nine; two are insane, and one of them is kept constantly in restraint.

## ATTLEBOROUGH.

Visited September 23, 1891.

This almshouse consists of two cottages connected with each other, one occupied by the superintendent, the other by the paupers. The latter is much out of repair, there is no bath-room, and the sexes are not well separated. There are five inmates, none of whom are insane.

## AYER.

Visited January 22, 1891.

This almshouse is very clean, and the inmates are well cared for. They number five; two men and one woman are insane, but able to do some work. Town water has been introduced, but there is still no bath-room.

## BARNSTABLE.

Visited February 18, 1891.

This almshouse is in excellent order, and the inmates are well taken care of. A physician visits once a month or oftener if needed. There are eleven paupers, of whom two men and one woman are insane, and two women feeble-minded.

## BARRE.

Visited July 8, 1891.

This almshouse is a large frame house on top of a high hill, well painted on the outside, and containing forty rooms. The inside needs painting. The sexes are well separated, but there is only one bath-room. Of the nine inmates, one man is insane, and two are boys.

## BEDFORD.

Visited May 26, 1891.

This almshouse is very old, but has been kept in good repair. The inmates' general dining and sitting-room has been recently papered, and some other improvements have been made. The sleeping-rooms are plain but very clean; the beds of wood, clean and comfortable. The drainage and water supply, once defective, are now excellent. There are seven inmates; three are feeble-minded and one is insane.

## BELCHERTOWN.

Visited July 19, 1891.

This almshouse is a large, two-story, frame house, with a large L occupied by the paupers. In the basement of this are the kitchen, bath-room, (still used as a creamery), a town lock-up and a place for tramps. The house and beds are clean and comfortable, and the cellar is in good condition. The water supply and drainage are good. There are five inmates, one man and four

women. Two of the latter are insane and one is idiotic. None are in restraint or seclusion, and there is no provision for separation of the sexes.

## BELLINGHAM.

Visited October 2, 1891.

This almshouse is an old building, but it has recently been shingled and painted, and is fairly neat and well managed. The sexes are well separated, and the water supply and drainage are good. A small wing is occupied by two insane women, both of whom are old and feeble. There are twelve inmates; four are insane and two feeble-minded; all who are able do some work.

## BERKLEY.

Visited February 5, 1891.

This almshouse was built about the year 1764, and is much out of repair. The drainage continues offensive, being on the surface, and is likely to pollute the well. The bedding is fair, but hardly sufficient. There are four inmates, one a feeble-minded woman with an illegitimate child, and two boys, brothers, who go to school.

## BERLIN.

Visited February 27, 1891.

This town has no almshouse. One blind man and one insane woman are boarded in families, and both are well cared for.

## BEVERLY.

Visited October 26, 1891.

This almshouse, though built for the purpose, is faulty in construction and poorly arranged. The sexes are well separated and are well cared for, but the labor of caring for them is great, owing to the division of rooms, the numerous stairways, and absence of dumb waiters. The house is clean, and the food plentiful and of good quality. There are twenty-seven inmates; fourteen men and thirteen women, of whom ten are insane or idiotic.

## BILLERICA.

Visited June 5, 1891.

This is an old farm-house, and has been kept in fair repair. The main building is very neat, but a detached building, occupied by the men, is not in good order. The bedsteads are mostly of



iron, and the bedding is clean and good, except in the men's rooms. The drainage is still on the surface, but will soon be improved. Two men and two women are insane, and one woman is idiotic.

## BLACKSTONE.

Visited January 11, and October 28, 1891.

This almshouse has had three superintendents within a short time, and has suffered somewhat in consequence. The drainage has recently been much improved, and the heating apparatus repaired, but painting and whitening are much needed. The rooms are untidy, the bedsteads of wood, furnished with sheets and old comforters. The water supply is from a well in the yard, and there is a bath-room seldom used. There are twenty-four inmates; three are insane, well cared for and comfortable.

## BOLTON.

Visited February 27, 1891.

This almshouse is a small, very old building. During the past year many repairs have been made; one of the bed-rooms has been made into a bath-room, and the inmates are required to bathe weekly. The beds and bedding are poor and not clean, and the housekeeping is not very good. Of the seven inmates, two are insane and two feeble-minded.

## BOSTON.

Charlestown visited October 12, 1891.

The almshouse is clean, fresh and tidy, with modern water and heating apparatus, bath-rooms and suitable sanitary arrangements. The beds are of iron, provided with clean and comfortable bedding. The inmates are mostly old men and women; two or three are mildly insane, but live and sleep with the others. Fire-escapes are much needed.

The Marcella Street Home visited November 2, 1891.

No change has been made since last visited. The number of inmates is a little larger than last year, though for a part of the summer it was largely reduced by the practice of outside support for the nursery children, but at present only sixty-six are at board in families. These are frequently visited and receive from the Home medical attendance when needed, and clothing made in the institution. These children are all under two years of age. The number in the Home is three hundred and fifty-three, two hundred and nine boys and one hundred and forty-four girls, and of them eighty-six are

“neglected children” under commitment, but no discrimination in treatment is made between the neglected and the pauper children. The children now received at the Home are younger than heretofore, and are less able to help in the work of the house.

Eight schools are maintained in the house; the children are kept in session but an hour at a time, and the study is varied by play and such work as they can do. There has been no epidemic during the year; there are always, however, several children in the hospital wards, which are large, well ventilated rooms. The house throughout is neat and in good order, and the children look clean and contented.

• Long Island visited November 12, 1891.

The almshouse is a brick structure of three stories and a basement. The apartments are large, — forty by ninety feet, and are used for dormitories and hospital wards. The building is neat and orderly; the beds are filled with straw, and the bedding is plentiful and clean. There is no ventilation except by the windows, save that the second story, with the exception of one room, is ventilated by large galvanized iron pipes into the attic overhead, which has no outlet, and is consequently not ventilated at all. A part of the attic is now used as a store-room, the floor being covered with onions, squashes, &c., many of which are decayed. There is no cellar for vegetables on the island. The rooms contain from sixty-five to seventy-five beds each. In the men's hospital department there are one hundred and fifteen patients, including twenty epileptics and imbeciles, about fifty per cent. of whom are acute cases. There is but one paid nurse for all, and he is required to prepare and administer all the medicine. In the women's ward there are fifty-four cases. There is the same lack of paid help here, one nurse being employed by day, and one by night. Food is plentiful and of good quality. There is a large and commodious lounging and smoking room in the basement. A new hospital is in process of erection, the plans of which indicate an excellent and well-adapted building. A room for a morgue will be made in the basement. The present receptacle for the dead is an old barn. There is urgent need of an ambulance; the present means of taking sick people from the wharf to the institution is on the stone dray. There are about four hundred and fifty inmates.

Rainsford Island visited November 12, 1891.

These buildings are solely for pauper women, of whom there are at this date about four hundred. All the buildings are kept in a scrupulously clean state, but aside from this and the good order, there is little if anything to commend. The old hospital is not

so crowded as formerly, while the other buildings are overrun. In case of fire in these latter, there would be an almost inevitable loss of life from the over-crowded attics. In the corners of these rooms water-closets are partitioned off, with boards running part way to the ceiling, and these have no ventilation except into the room itself. There is no ventilation at all effective except in one small room, unless the windows are used. Water is supplied by the steamer's tanks. The location is one of the most delightful and healthy in the harbor, and with new and commodious buildings, would become a model and ideal almshouse. A similar means of conveyance for the sick is used here as at Long Island. Both islands are under one management, and each has a resident physician.

## BOXFORD.

Visited February 25, 1891.

Continued improvement has taken place in this almshouse since the last visit; the old chimney in the middle of the house has been removed, and the two objectionable rooms mentioned in the last Report thrown into one good one. The rooms are small and plain, with wooden bedsteads, but neat and tidy. There is no separation of the sexes, and the drainage might be still further improved. There are six inmates; one man is idiotic and one woman insane.

## BOYLSTON.

Visited October 7, 1891.

This almshouse, a neat, two-story building, said to be a hundred years old, is in good repair. The rooms have clean beds and bedding, but there is no bath-room. Water is used from the well situated near the barn and formerly polluted by drainage from the barn cellar; a change has been made, however, and the water is now considered good. The drainage might be improved. Of the five inmates, all men, none are insane.

## BRAINTREE.

Visited February 13, 1891.

This almshouse has two wings for the male and female paupers, with the superintendent's rooms between. The sexes are entirely separated except at meals. The men's bath-room is used only in case of sickness, and the ventilation of that part of the house is not good. The bedding is sufficient and fairly clean, and the house as a whole is neat. There are thirteen inmates, of whom four women are insane, and two women and two men are feeble-minded.

## BREWSTER.

Visited February 19, 1891.

The general appearance of this almshouse is good. There are old-fashioned bedsteads with plenty of bedding. No admissions and no deaths have occurred since last year, and of the seven inmates none are insane.

## BRIDGEWATER.

Visited May 20, 1891.

This almshouse is old, but kept in good order, the rooms neat and free from vermin, the beds clean and bedding good. The housekeeping is good and the inmates have good treatment. The sexes are separated at night. There are nine inmates, of whom four women are insane or idiotic. The sanitary arrangements are fairly good, but the drainage is made difficult by the nature of the ground.

## BRIMFIELD.

Visited October 15, 1891.

This almshouse, a two-story wooden building, is in fairly good order and clean. The drainage and water supply are satisfactory, but there are no bathing facilities. The inmates look clean and well dressed, and the sexes are separated. There are nine paupers; one is idiotic, two are insane, and of these one woman is frequently in seclusion.

## BROCKTON.

Visited March 24, and October 14, 1891.

This almshouse is in good condition, very clean and in good order, the inmates neat and well behaved. No changes of consequence have been made since last year. There are forty-two inmates, of whom thirteen are children, but this large number is exceptional. There are eleven insane, of whom several can do considerable work, and all are treated like the sane inmates, with whom they mingle.

October 14, 1891.

Some further improvements have been made in this almshouse. The number of inmates is now twenty-four; all but one of the children mentioned above have been removed, and there are fourteen insane. Better ventilation in the insane department is needed.



## BROOKFIELD.

Visited September 12, 1891.

This almshouse is a large frame building in good repair. The house is clean, and is heated by steam and provided with fire-escapes. The drainage and water supply are good, and bathing is enforced. There are three inmates, all women, and two of them are insane.

## BROOKLINE.

Visited May 7, 1891.

This is an excellent institution, clean and tidy from cellar to attic. There are three inmates, no insane and no children.

## BUCKLAND.

Visited November 5, 1891.

This almshouse is old and dilapidated, with the exception of a new wing, containing a kitchen, finished during the past year. The bedsteads are of wood and infested with vermin, the bedding is somewhat better; and the inmates are fairly well clothed, and are able to do a good deal of work. They number six, and of these three are insane, one is feeble-minded. The drainage is superficial, the water supply good, and there are no bathing facilities.

## BURLINGTON.

Visited July 17, 1891.

This almshouse has four inmates, none of whom are insane; but one woman, who has had two illegitimate children, is feeble-minded. The house is neat but has no bathing facilities. A new barn has just been built at a cost of \$1,600. The superintendent is also superintendent of roads.

## CAMBRIDGE.

Visited November 11, 1891.

This is a large stone structure, heated by steam, and has little ventilation except by the windows. The floors are kept clean and white, but are much worn; the ceilings, low and with "Mill Finish," are treated to occasional coats of whitewash. The dormitories, and especially the hospital wards, are much crowded, and in the latter, ventilation is very poor. The water-closets in these and other wards are enclosed with boards to about seven feet in height, and are open to the rooms above that point. The closet bowls in use are not of an approved pattern, are difficult to keep in

repair, and liable to leak with the best of care. The beds and bedding are clean and in good condition. Bath-rooms in the basement.

In an adjacent two-story building are the work-room for the boys, store rooms and lounging and smoking-room for men; also an excellent room, large, with a sunny exposure, and containing a fire-place, which was built for school purposes, but is now unoccupied; it would make an excellent ward for chronic invalids. Considerable work is done by the women inmates, — housework, sewing, etc., and outside work on the farm by the men. Laundry work is performed by outside help.

The truant school of twenty boys is in session. The boys sleep in a large attic dormitory, and have an ample air supply. The removal of this school, as contemplated, from the almshouse, will result in good to the school itself, and in increased accommodations for the remainder of the inmates. Of these there are seventy-three males, sixty females, total, one hundred and thirty-three, of whom ninety-six are adults, thirty-seven minors. Twenty-five are insane and idiotic, seven males and eighteen females.

#### CANTON.

Visited March 10, 1891.

In this almshouse the rooms are scantily furnished, but are neat and clean. The building is heated by steam, and there is a bath-room with hot and cold water, but the inmates are not required to bathe regularly. Very little attention is paid to the separation of the sexes, and one stair-case is used by all. There are twenty-one inmates; none are insane, but one man is feeble-minded.

#### CARLISLE.

Visited May 26, 1891.

This almshouse has six inmates; none are insane, but several, all of one family and all old residents, are feeble-minded. The buildings are fairly neat, but need painting both inside and out.

#### CHARLEMONT.

Visited November 4, 1891.

As there is no almshouse in Charlemont, its paupers are boarded in a private family. There are only two, a woman and her illegitimate child, sixteen months old, and for these \$250 a year is paid, exclusive of clothing and medical aid. Everything about the place looks cheerless and desolate, and the house is untidy, but the mother and child are well clothed and look comfortable.

## CHARLTON.

Visited October 23, 1891.

This almshouse is a large, two-story building, with pleasant and well kept surroundings. The rooms are clean and well lighted, and provided with iron bedsteads and straw and feather beds. The sexes are not well separated, the water supply is good, the drainage superficial, and there are no bathing facilities. Of the eight inmates, three are insane, but quiet and easily managed. One man, eighty years old, has a daily allowance of opium.

## CHATHAM.

Visited February 17, 1891.

This almshouse is kept in fair condition, and the inmates look neat and tidy, and speak well of the keepers. The bedsteads are iron with an abundance of good bedding. There are eight inmates, of whom two are feeble-minded.

## CHELMSFORD.

Visited June 5, 1891.

In this almshouse the water supply is insufficient, and the drainage not entirely satisfactory. The house is old and needs repairs. The bedding is fairly good, except that of one insane man in the attic. Bathing is not required. There are seven inmates, — one man insane and one woman feeble-minded; the latter has been here for twenty-five years, and has had two illegitimate children. Four men who work on the roads are boarded at the almshouse.

## CHICOPEE.

Visited July 10, 1891.

This almshouse is a two-story house, with an attic, used as a dormitory. There is a congregate dining-room, and no provision for the separation of the sexes. The whole house is clean and in good order; city water has been introduced, there are bath-rooms and water-closets, and the drainage is satisfactory. There are thirty-five inmates, — nine men, twenty-three women and three children. Five of the women are insane, but none are in restraint or seclusion.

## CLINTON.

Visited March 9, 1891.

The new part of this almshouse, occupied by the superintendent and a few of the inmates, is in good order; the older part is in poor repair, dark and gloomy, and the housekeeping throughout is

poor. There are bathing facilities, and the house is heated with steam. There are thirteen inmates; one is insane, and there is a boy four years old whose mother is also an inmate.

## COHASSET.

Visited February 13, 1891.

Although there is improvement in some respects in this almshouse, there seems to be a general want of system in the management. The water supply is poor, the rooms are not in good order, and the bedding is far from clean. There are ten inmates, of whom five are insane. One woman has recently eloped, but has been recovered, and is to be sent to Taunton.

## CONCORD.

Visited October 12, 1891.

This almshouse is in fair condition, and is heated by steam. The water is from the town aqueduct, and the drainage is good. There are no bathing facilities, and the furniture is scanty and poor. Of the five inmates, all men, none are insane, one is idiotic.

## CONWAY.

Visited August 17, 1891.

This almshouse contains the same two paupers as last year. Both are imbecile, but are able to work without supervision. No change has been made in the house since last reported, but some improvements are promised. The sanitary arrangements are unobjectionable, but there is no bath-room.

## DANA.

Visited October 20, 1891.

This almshouse is a two-story building, with pleasant surroundings, but the inside is dirty, and the housekeeping poor. There is only surface drainage, and there are no bathing facilities. There are only three inmates, all very old women, and two are insane.

## DARTMOUTH.

Visited October 20, 1891.

This almshouse is a substantial building, in good repair, and very neat and comfortable. The sexes are well separated. A large cistern and a well supply excellent water, and the drainage is satisfactory. The rooms have all been recently whitened, and the



house painted outside, and the whole place is clean and tidy. Better heating arrangements are needed, and also a bath-room. Of the twelve inmates, none are insane, one is an idiot.

## DEDHAM.

Visited February 4, 1891.

This almshouse is a two-story wooden building, pleasantly situated on high ground. The house is in good order, and beds and bedding are clean. There is no bath-tub, but all that are able are given a bath once a week. There are fourteen inmates, of whom none are insane.

## DEERFIELD.

Visited July 11, 1891.

This almshouse is quite out of repair. The cellar is too wet to be used, though the location would admit of its being easily drained. The privy, leading off from the shed, is dilapidated, but clean and odorless. There is a good supply of running water. The rooms are clean and the beds clean and comfortable, but the other furniture is poor. There are five inmates; two women are insane, one man is demented and one feeble-minded. The house does not admit of separation of the sexes.

## DENNIS.

Visited February 17, 1891.

This almshouse appears clean, neat and well kept, the beds and bedding clean. The men sleep in one part of the house, the women in another, with a door locked between. There are six inmates, of whom one is insane and two are feeble-minded.

## DIGHTON.

Visited February 5, 1891.

This almshouse is a wooden, two and a half story house, in fair repair, but needing a cemented cellar and some plastering and painting. The superintendent died about a week ago, and his successor has not yet been appointed. There are only two paupers, and neither is insane.

## DOUGLAS.

Visited January 27, 1891.

This almshouse has three inmates, of whom one is feeble-minded. The water supply and drainage are good, and the management is fair. No improvements have been made during the year.

## DRACUT.

Visited October 26, 1891.

This almshouse is a large, two-story building, very old, but fairly well preserved. The rooms are clean, but low studded and not well furnished. The bedsteads are poor, but provided with sufficient and comfortable bedding. The water supply and drainage are satisfactory, but there are no conveniences for bathing. Of the four inmates one is insane.

## DUDLEY.

Visited January 26, 1891.

This almshouse is an old building in fair repair. No improvements have been made during the year. The rooms of the two men are not in good order, and their bedding is ragged and dirty. The rest of the house is clean. There are three inmates, none of whom are insane.

## DUXBURY.

Visited September 22, 1891.

This almshouse is old but in good order and very clean. It is heated by a furnace, has an abundant water supply but no bathroom, and good drainage. Among the inmates are two idiotic women, and one who is insane. They seem well cared for, and are able to do some work.

## EAST BRIDGEWATER.

Visited May 29, 1891.

This almshouse presents a very good appearance. Extreme neatness prevails throughout the house, all the rooms are clean and free from vermin, the beds and bedding are good and clean. There is no separation of the sexes. The drainage is good, the water supply at times insufficient, and there is no bathroom. There are six inmates; one an insane woman, who is the mother of three insane persons, two at Taunton and one at board. There is also a feeble-minded woman.

## EASTHAM.

Visited February 19, 1891.

Eastham has no almshouse, and its two paupers are boarded with friends. Both are feeble-minded women, and seem well cared for and contented. They are both able to do a little work.

## EASTHAMPTON.

Visited August 20, 1891.

This is a new almshouse, opened for use last December. It is a well built, two-story, wooden building, the wings occupied by the paupers separated by the administration building. There is a common dining-room, a day-room for the women, and a smoking-room in the basement for the men. The house is heated by a furnace, the water supply and drainage are good, there are good bath-rooms and water-closets, the latter in the yard at the rear of the house. The house is in good order, and the inmates seem contented. There are thirteen, of whom three are insane, but quiet and harmless.

## EASTON.

Visited June 11, 1891.

This almshouse is in good repair and has a tidy appearance. The bedsteads are of iron, with woven-wire springs and clean, comfortable bedding. Two wells supply good and abundant water, and the drainage is underground. The matron appears to be a good housekeeper, and the superintendent an excellent farmer. Whole number of inmates, sixteen, of whom three are insane and two feeble-minded.

## EDGARTOWN.

Visited September 29, 1891.

Edgartown has no almshouse, and its poor are boarded in families at a low rate. There are no insane; the man mentioned in the last Report has been sent to the Taunton Lunatic Hospital.

## ESSEX.

Visited July 13, 1891.

No changes of importance have taken place in this almshouse, but some rooms have been painted and papered, and some other small repairs made. The housekeeping is good, and the place clean and tidy throughout. The drainage remains imperfect; water from a well properly situated is used, but there is no bath-room. There are nine inmates, of whom one man and one woman are insane, and one woman is idiotic; all are well cared for.

## FAIRHAVEN.

Visited September 28, 1891.

This almshouse is in the same condition as last year, in excellent repair and in good order throughout. Within a short time

new drain pipe has been laid, conducting the sewage some distance from the house. There are no bathing facilities. The men and women use a common sitting-room, and the bed-rooms, all leading from one hall-way, are reached by a common stair-case. They are very neat and the bedding is in good condition. Of the seven inmates, two are insane and one is feeble-minded, and there is one child two years old with its mother.

## FALL RIVER.

Visited October 21, 1891.

There is little if any improvement manifest since the reported visit of last year. The floors are quite clean, also the bedding. The arrangement of the rooms and the division of the sexes are very poor. There should be at least as much more floor and air space as is now in use. The ventilation is poor. The water-closets are faulty in construction, not in working order, and impossible to keep clean.

Cases of delirium tremens are brought here by the city, and placed in a padded cell on the women's side of the house, in a room adjoining one in which two women sleep, one of whom is aged and totally blind. The room is insufficiently ventilated, and the patient, if violent, has his food and drink given to him through a hole in the bottom of the door. A detached two-story building is used for a hospital.

The women's wards are comparatively clean and orderly, a new nurse having been recently employed. The men's ward is disorderly and dirty, and the patients are very indifferently cared for. The city physician is expected to make a daily visit. There is no proper separation of inmates: sane and insane, respectable poor and criminal, old and young, mingle freely. There are ninety-one inmates, of whom twenty-three are insane and idiotic, — nine men and fourteen women. There are twenty-three children, — nine infants in cradles. Fifteen of the children are under three years of age. A ladies' society places the children out, if not otherwise provided for, as soon as they are ready.

The grounds are uneven and poorly kept.

## FALMOUTH.

Visited October 7, 1891.

This almshouse is a large, well built house, kept in good repair. Many improvements have been made recently, two artesian wells now supply good water, and a bath-room has been built, but it contains no bath-tub. The drainage is fairly satisfactory. There



are good-sized sitting-rooms for each sex, and the bed-rooms are provided with suitable bedding. Several of the women earn money by stringing tags for the Dennison Company. Of the ten inmates, none are insane, two sisters are weak-minded, and there is one woman with an illegitimate child.

#### FITCHBURG.

Visited October 15, 1891.

This almshouse consists of a main building, of wood, and two wings. One of these, built of brick, has two stories and a basement, and contains the male inmates. The walls of the corridors and rooms are of brick, the floors cement. The windows are all guarded, the bedsteads of iron, the bedding quite clean, the ticks filled with corn husks. The floor of the corridor above forms the ceiling for this story, and steam pipes for heating are attached to the sleepers overhead. There is a water-closet, but no bath-room in this story. Two patients are in seclusion, one for refusing to work, the other to prevent running away.

The second floor has a bath-room and water-closet, both in fair condition and tolerably clean. This story is heated by hot air coming from the steam pipes in the story below through perforated iron plates set in the floor, also from steam pipes overhead, which warm the story above in the same manner.

The attic contains corn, old clothing, and one large room for isolation of filthy patients, which contains a water-closet.

The wing for women is smaller, and the basement is devoted to cellar, boiler-rooms, &c. There is no bath-room. One attendant is employed on the female side and two on the male; and one night watchman goes over the entire building.

There are sixty-one inmates, — thirty-eight males and twenty-three females, of whom twenty-three are insane and idiotic.

This almshouse is also used as a city hospital.

In general, the condition, arrangement and management are not satisfactory. There is not a proper separation of the sexes, and no separation whatever of the sane from the insane. The men are allowed to go around in the women's yard and into the boiler-house, and wander about the corridors under the women's ward.

The heating of the men's ward is especially to be unfavorably commented upon, as the steam pipes are directly under the floor of the ward which they heat; and the dust from the floor drops through the perforated iron plates upon the pipes, keeping the air full of particles of dust in motion, and the upper part of the ward extremely warm, while near the floor it is cold.

There is a detached building in the rear of the men's ward in which is a large smoking and lounging-room, and the attic is used as a fever ward for city cases ; it contains also a room occupied by a filthy pauper.

The airing-courts are very small. The patients and paupers complain of too little liberty, and of inability to get outside the buildings except through the basement of the women's ward.

## FOXBOROUGH.

Visited January 29, 1891.

Some repairs have been made in this almshouse, and it is now in good condition. There are three inmates, of whom none are insane.

## FRAMINGHAM

Visited February 26, 1891.

This almshouse is in good repair and comfortably furnished. It is heated by steam, and there is an excellent bath-room. The inmates look neat and tidy, and speak well of their home. They number eleven, of whom three are insane and one is feeble-minded. The insane give no trouble and are well cared for.

## FRANKLIN.

Visited March 6, 1891.

There is but little change in this almshouse since last year. The housekeeping is not good, and the rooms are untidy and poorly furnished. The water supply is abundant and good, and the drainage is now satisfactory. There are eleven inmates ; three are children, two are insane, and one is feeble-minded.

## FREETOWN.

Visited February 5, 1891.

This almshouse continues in an unsatisfactory condition, and the housekeeping and management are poor. The sanitary conditions are not good, but more attention is paid to the separation of the sexes than formerly. There are four inmates, of whom three are feeble-minded. A new superintendent is soon to be appointed.

## GARDNER.

Visited April 25, 1891.

This is a large, ill-planned house, not arranged to secure a separation of the sexes. The furniture generally is poor, but the bedding sufficient in quantity and quality. The rooms are fairly

clean; there is no bath-room, and bathing is not insisted upon. There are twenty inmates, of whom four are insane. There are also five children, one a boy of thirteen with his father and four of one family, colored, for whom homes should be found.

## GEORGETOWN.

Visited May 12, 1891.

This almshouse is an old farm building of 1804, poorly planned for its present use, and only in fair repair. The furniture is poor and scanty, the bedsteads of wood, and not very clean. There are no special heating or bathing facilities. There are nine inmates; one is feeble-minded, four are insane; of the latter one man is violent and is kept constantly in seclusion. He is not a suitable case for an almshouse.

## GLOUCESTER.

Visited June 1, 1891.

This almshouse is in fair condition, and some repairs and improvements have been made during the year. The house is heated by steam, there are excellent bathing facilities, and a complete separation of the sexes. Of the twenty-five inmates only four are insane, and there are no children.

## GRAFTON.

Visited October 28, 1891.

This almshouse is pleasantly situated, and has been recently painted, and the premises are kept in good order. The house is heated by steam, the water supply is good, there is a nice bath-room regularly used, and the sanitary arrangements are satisfactory. The sexes are not well separated, but all the inmates are carefully watched, and all have separate rooms. There are eighteen inmates; none are insane, two are idiotic, and there are two boys, one with his father.

## GRANVILLE.

Visited October 26, 1891.

Granville has no almshouse, and three persons, one of whom is insane, are boarded at \$2.25 each per week. The sitting-room they occupy is dirty and cheerless, and the bed-rooms are untidy, ill-ventilated, and poorly furnished. The wife of one of these paupers, an insane woman, is allowed to wander about the town during the summer, sleeping where she can, but in winter is boarded cheaply in a family.

## GREAT BARRINGTON.

Visited October 28, 1891.

Great Barrington has no almshouse, and three persons are boarded out. Two are insane, and the other is a boy of eight who goes to school. They live in a small shanty, apart from the main building; the living room is dark, having only one small window, and the rooms in the loft are scantily furnished with old wooden bedsteads. The general appearance of the place is cold and cheerless, and the inmates are ragged and dirty. The sum of eight dollars a month is paid for each, and this includes clothing.

## GREENFIELD.

Visited July 13, 1891.

This almshouse is a large two-story house, rather old, tolerably clean, but not in good order. The inmates seem comfortable, and a loathsome case of epithelioma of the ear is receiving conscientious care. This patient has screens at his windows, and his bed and clothing are clean. There is a good supply of running water, but no bath-room. There are six inmates, all over seventy years old, but none are insane.

## GREENWICH.

Visited October 20, 1891.

This almshouse is situated on a farm left to the town by James Cooley, for the maintenance of his nephew, an idiotic inmate. The house is situated at the foot of the mountain, and the back part, occupied by the paupers, is dark, dreary and not very clean. The water supply and drainage are good, but there are no bathing facilities. Of the three inmates, none are insane; one, a girl of seven, goes to school, and is treated as one of the superintendent's family.

## GROTON.

Visited January 22, 1891.

This almshouse is in better condition than last year, and the main house has been papered and painted. The rooms are clean and in good order, but many of them are empty. The bathing facilities are poor. There are seven inmates, three men and four women; nearly all are mentally defective, but none are from lunatic hospitals. All look comfortable and well fed.



## GROVELAND.

Visited May 12, 1891.

This almshouse has only four inmates, of whom none are insane. The building is somewhat out of repair, and there are no bathing facilities, though there is an abundant supply of good water.

## HADLEY.

Visited September 26, 1891.

This almshouse remains in much the same condition as last year, and is much out of repair. Only a few rooms are occupied, and these are clean and in good order, with clean and comfortable beds. The water, from two wells, one near the barn-yard and the other under the kitchen, is disagreeable in taste and smell, and is considered unfit for use; that used for drinking is brought from a neighbor's. The drainage is satisfactory. Of the five inmates, none are insane, two are feeble-minded, one of them very useful.

## HAMPDEN.

Visited March 25, and October 21, 1891.

This town has no almshouse. Three insane women are boarded in a private family. The house, which is old, is unattractive and dirty, and the patients do not appear to be well looked after. One is suffering from pneumonia, and the attention of the Overseers has been called to this, and the unsatisfactory condition of things.

October 21, 1891.

There is no improvement in the condition of either house or patients, except that the sick woman has recovered. One woman is kept in confinement all the time, and all are dirty and neglected.

## HANOVER.

Visited July 6, 1891.

This almshouse is in good repair, the rooms clean and tidy, with comfortable beds and bedding. The drainage is not entirely satisfactory, but is to be improved; there is no bath-room. Of the seven inmates, none are insane, but two men and one woman are feeble-minded.

## HANSON.

Visited June 25, 1891.

This almshouse, about a century old, is now somewhat out of repair. The rooms are very plain, but clean, and the bedding is good. There are four inmates, — three men, of whom two are feeble-minded, and one woman, demented and paralyzed.

## HARDWICK.

Visited July 9, 1891.

This almshouse is a new, two-story building, with iron roof, but no provision has been made for the separation of the sexes. The rooms and bedding are clean, the bedsteads of iron. There is a good supply of running water, and the privies in the wood-shed are clean and odorless. There are three inmates, all men; none are insane.

## HARVARD.

Visited May 8, 1891.

This almshouse is in good condition, and the rooms in use are comfortably furnished. The water supply is excellent, but a bath-room is much needed. There are but three inmates, a feeble-minded man and two idiotic sisters.

## HARWICH.

Visited February 17, 1891.

This almshouse is in excellent order, and the sexes are well separated. There are eleven inmates, of whom two are insane and at times troublesome. One woman has two children with her.

## HAVERHILL.

Visited October 13, 1891.

This almshouse, which serves also as the city workhouse, is in excellent order throughout, the rooms being clean and tidy and the beds and bedding comfortable. The sexes are well separated, the drainage has been much improved, the water is abundant and good, and bathing is regularly enforced.

On the men's side are eight rooms for the insane, built of brick, with cemented floors and grated windows; these contain no furniture except iron beds with straw mattresses and blankets. The patients are cared for by a pauper inmate who can be trusted, and they take their meals in the common dining-room. There are fifty-six inmates, of whom twenty are insane. There is an idiot boy who should be sent to the school at Waltham, and an imbecile girl able to work a little.

## HAWLEY.

Visited November 4, 1891.

This almshouse is old and weather-beaten, and ill arranged for its purpose, but fairly clean. Some papering and painting have recently been done, but new floors are much needed. The bedding is good, the bedsteads old and infested with vermin. Of the five inmates none are insane, and all but one are away visiting.

## HEATH.

Visited November 4, 1891.

This almshouse is fairly clean, but the beds are old and, in spite of the matron's efforts, somewhat infested with vermin. The water supply is good, but there are no bathing facilities, and the sexes are not well separated. Of the three inmates two are insane and one is epileptic.

## HINGHAM.

Visited February 13, 1891.

This almshouse is heated by steam, the drainage and water supply are sufficient, and there is an entire separation of the sexes. There are no bathing facilities. The bedding is good and abundant. There are fourteen inmates, of whom four are insane, three of them able to work. There are also two children with their mother.

## HOLDEN.

Visited April 24, 1891.

This almshouse is conducted by the Poor-Farm Association, composed of Overseers of the Poor of Holden, Hubbardston, Paxton and Princeton, one member of each local board forming a committee of management, and visiting the place at regular and frequent intervals. The expenses are borne by the several towns in proportion to the number of weeks' support furnished. The average weekly cost is estimated at \$2.87½. The house is a two-story frame building, old and in need of repair. The heating arrangements are imperfect, there is no bath-room, and painting and papering are much needed. The rooms and bedding are clean. There are nine inmates, of whom three are insane and four idiotic. All are well fed and cared for.

## HOLLISTON.

Visited June 8, 1891.

This almshouse is old but in tolerable repair; the barns are dilapidated, and the town is considering the question of removing to a new and more central location. The house is clean and comfortably furnished, warmed by a furnace, and there is good water and drainage. There is no bath-room. Of the nine inmates, two men are feeble-minded, and two women are insane and sometimes noisy and troublesome.

## HOLYOKE.

Visited July 10, 1891.

This almshouse is a three-story brick building standing on a hill, commanding a fine view up and down the Connecticut River. The lower story is devoted to the use of the insane, of whom there are thirty-five, all of the quiet, harmless class. None are in seclusion or restraint. The house is well provided with fire-escapes, and fire proof doors shut off the wings from the administration building. Bathing facilities and drainage are good, and the house is clean throughout. There are sixty-three inmates. The house is heated by steam, the ventilation is good, and there is complete separation of the sexes.

## HOPKINTON.

Visited August 4, 1891.

This almshouse is a pleasant looking, newly painted building, two stories high with an attic. The rooms are in good order and comfortable, the bedding is good. The house is heated by stoves, and the water is supplied by wells. Of the twenty-one inmates, one woman is insane and nearly blind, and one boy is idiotic.

## HUDSON.

Visited February 27, 1891.

This is an old house, but many repairs have been made by the present superintendent. The furniture is scanty, and much of it old, but the bedding has been improved. The house is heated by stoves, and the water supply and drainage are satisfactory. There are eight inmates, no insane. One woman has three children with her, two of them illegitimate.

## IPSWICH.

Visited June 29, 1891.

No improvements have been made in this almshouse during the year, and it continues in only fair condition. The furniture is scanty, the bedding clean and well cared for. The drainage and water supply are good. There are twelve inmates; five are insane and are kept most of the time in seclusion; two are feeble-minded, and there is one child five years old. One of the feeble-minded women, 56 years old, was born in this almshouse.



## KINGSTON.

Visited September 21, 1891.

This almshouse is a frame building, two stories high, and in good order. Water supply and drainage are good, but there is no bathroom. There are four inmates, of whom none are insane.

## LANCASTER.

Visited March 9, 1891.

This almshouse is of brick, two stories high, provided with bathing facilities, and affording complete separation of the sexes. The rooms are pleasant and well furnished, and the whole house is scrupulously clean. There are eleven inmates; three are insane and have all had hospital treatment.

## LAWRENCE.

Visited October 15, 1891.

This almshouse contains one hundred and ten persons, of whom fifty-two are insane, eleven in the hospital, and three are little children. The insane department is a brick building, with basement for the men and three floors above for the women, all kept constantly locked, except the doors opening into the airing-courts, one each for men and women. The men's court serves also for a clothes-yard.

The hospital, a one-story building, contains a ward for each sex, and has twelve beds; the patients are well cared for. The pauper department has the sexes well separated, and beds and bedding are clean. Bathing is insisted upon weekly. Wooden stairs, to serve as fire-escapes, have been lately added at the end of the pauper department. The water supply and drainage are good, and all the inmates are well fed and well clothed. An addition to the insane department is proposed.

## LEE.

Visited October 29, 1891.

This almshouse is a two-story building, with pleasant surroundings. The water supply is good, and the sexes are well separated, each having a sitting-room and dining-room. The men's sitting-room in the basement is cheerless and damp, and has three beds in it, one occupied by an untidy idiot. A bath-room for the men is nearly finished, and one for the women is promised. The beds and bedding are good. There are nine inmates; none are insane, two are idiotic.

## LEICESTER.

Visited June 10, 1891.

This almshouse is in the same general good condition as last year. The inmates' rooms are in good order, but the sexes are not properly separated. The house is heated by steam, and there are fire escapes. The drainage is good. Of the ten inmates one is insane.

## LEOMINSTER.

Visited July 6, 1891.

This almshouse is a large two-story building, well painted and in good repair, clean and in good order, but the sexes are not properly separated. A room in the stable occupied by a sick man is filthy. There are twelve inmates; three are insane, and there are two children; all seem comfortable. There is a good supply of water and good drainage.

## LEXINGTON.

Visited October 6, 1891.

In this almshouse the paupers occupy the main building, and the superintendent the wing. The house has been recently painted on the outside, and the walls and ceilings have been whitened, but painting inside is greatly needed. The house is only moderately clean, and the furniture is poor. The only water supply is from a well in the yard, which sometimes gives out; the drainage is satisfactory. There are five inmates; none are insane.

## LITTLETON.

Visited July 6, 1891.

This almshouse is a large frame building, well painted on the outside; the inside, however, needs painting and whitewashing. The rooms are large, the bedding and house clean. There is but one inmate, who seems well cared for. The water supply and drainage are good.

## LOWELL.

Visited May 31, and October 12, 1891.

In this almshouse the insane department for women seems in better condition than formerly. Two attendants are now employed, who, with the assistance of women under sentence, keep the rooms and corridors neat. The patients walk about the wards or sit unattended in the airing-court. The whole number in the almshouse is three hundred and thirty-eight, of whom seventy-four are insane;

fifty-nine are in the prison department, and forty-four in the reform school.

October 12, 1891.

Visited especially the department for insane, of whom there are fifty-nine women and twenty men. While there is a separation of the sexes, there is no proper separation of the inmates. Three women are in seclusion, one strapped and hand-cuffed and lying in her bed. An explanation being asked for this, we are told it is to keep her quiet during the presence of a workman who is employed about the ward, she having a disposition to strike people without any provocation. The reason given seems hardly sufficient, it being the first time the writer has ever seen a woman in an asylum hand-cuffed and shut in a room. There are two attendants for women, one of whom is somewhat incapacitated for service by ill-health. The women are not employed to any extent, nor is any effort made to that end. The beds are supplied with white spreads over a heavy quilt. The use of quilts is to be deprecated, as being untidy, too warm for use throughout the year, and difficult to wash. The odor from these dirty quilts is quite perceptible in many of the rooms, and they should be replaced by woollen blankets.

In the men's department the classes mingle freely together, sane, insane and criminal. All, both men and women, appear to be comfortable, and to have sufficient and proper food. The condition of the women's ward is not satisfactory. The water-closets have iron floors, the bowls are worn and do not flush properly, and this condition of both floors and bowls make it impossible to keep them in proper order. The floors in the corridor are kept white, a matter of pride in the house, but white floors are not commended, inasmuch as the scrubbing they require does not allow them to get perfectly dry, and hence the unpleasant odor so often found on entering such wards.

The reform school was visited and found in the usual condition.

Suggestions as follows : —

Attendants more in number and more efficient ; quilts to be replaced by woollen blankets ; renovation of water-closets ; employment of the insane ; entire separation of the reform school ; better classification and separation among men, — sane, insane and criminals.

LUDLOW.

Visited October 21, 1891.

This town has no almshouse, and its two paupers are boarded in a family. One is insane, and was for eleven years at Northampton Hospital. The house is fairly clean, and the inmates comfortable and well clothed.

## LUNENBURG.

Visited May 8, 1891.

This almshouse is in good condition, the rooms generally in order, having iron bedsteads and good bedding. The water supply and drainage are good, but there is no bath-room, and no provision for the separation of the sexes. There are seven inmates, including four insane, and two idiots, brothers, nearly seventy years old. All are well cared for and able to do some work.

## LYNN.

Visited October 26, 1891.

The main house is old and inconvenient, but is kept clean and tidy and orderly throughout. The rooms are low and difficult to ventilate properly. The sexes are not well separated during the day. There is a detached building for insane men, where they appear to be well cared for. The corridors and stairways are covered with hemp matting, which is not conducive to cleanliness. There are seventy-six inmates, of whom twenty are insane, — sixteen men and four women.

## MALDEN.

Visited April 6, 1891.

This almshouse is in good order, as usual. The sexes are well separated at night; they take their meals in the same room but at separate tables. The house is heated by steam, the water supply is good, there are bath-rooms for each sex, and cleanliness is enforced. Of the thirty-eight inmates twenty are children, ranging in age from two to fifteen. None of the inmates are insane.

## MANCHESTER.

Visited June 1, 1891.

This almshouse is old and somewhat out of repair. The house is clean, the furniture old and poor, but the bedding comfortable. The well is too near the barn and lower in grade. The cellar is cemented, dry and well drained. None of the inmates are insane.

## MANSFIELD.

Visited January 29, 1891.

This almshouse has been much improved. Some of the rooms have been papered and painted, and the beds and bedding renovated. Great attention is paid to cleanliness, and the sanitary arrangements are satisfactory. There are six inmates; two are feeble-minded.



## MARBLEHEAD.

Visited September 16, 1891.

This almshouse consists of two buildings. The main structure is three stories high and is used by the paupers and a few of the harmless insane. The sexes are well separated, the rooms clean and comfortably furnished, and a bath-tub has recently been provided. Back of this building is a small wooden one for the disturbed and untidy insane. The first and second stories, occupied respectively by male and female patients, contain eight rooms each, which are small, dark, and poorly ventilated. One woman in the female ward is kept in constant seclusion. There are two insane men, of whom one is in seclusion, only taken out occasionally. The whole number of inmates is twenty-eight, six being insane.

## MARLBOROUGH.

Visited March 20, 1891.

This almshouse is in good order and quite clean. Some papering and painting have made it much more attractive. It is proposed to make further improvements by finishing off the attic, introducing steam heat, and providing bath rooms. The sexes are not properly separated. The water supply and drainage are satisfactory. The inmates are suitably clad and well fed. They number twenty-three, of whom four are insane and three feeble-minded.

## MARSHFIELD.

Visited September 22, 1891.

This almshouse is probably sixty years old, and is only in fair repair. There are only two inmates, both men, and both ill in their rooms, but not insane. The rest of the house is kept ready for occupancy, and is fairly clean, neatly papered but scantily furnished. The water is brought in lead pipe from a spring reservoir on a hill, and the drainage runs off from the house in wooden troughs. There is no bath-room or furnace.

## MATTAPOISETT.

Visited September 29, 1891.

This almshouse is in excellent condition throughout, the inmates' department being as homelike and attractive as the superintendent's. Several alterations have been made during the year, and the water supply and drainage have been improved. The sexes are better separated than formerly, and more attention is paid to bathing.

The inmates seem well fed and well cared for. There are eight, of whom four are insane and one is feeble-minded. There are three boys, brothers, who go to school.

## MEDFIELD.

Visited January 29, 1891.

This almshouse is nearly new, and only a few rooms are finished. The house is comfortable and suitably furnished, and rooms and beds are clean. The house is heated by stoves, and there is a bath-room but no bath-tub. There are but two inmates, one of whom is idiotic.

## MEDFORD.

Visited April 8, 1891.

This almshouse is of brick, pleasantly situated, and clean throughout, the cellar remarkably good. Iron bedsteads are used, the beds neatly made with white spreads. The water supply is abundant, the house is heated by furnace, and a fire-escape has lately been added. Of the seven inmates, all men, one is mildly insane.

## MEDWAY.

Visited October 2, 1891.

This almshouse is an old farm house, not specially convenient in arrangement. Since last year many rooms have been painted and white-washed, and the house is neat and in good order. The inmates have a sitting-room and dining-room, and there is a bath-room. The well is under the pantry floor without air or light; the drainage is satisfactory. Of the ten inmates none are insane; one man is idiotic, requiring constant care, and sleeping in an out-building.

## METHUEN.

Visited February 9, 1891.

Since last visited this almshouse has been much improved. The main house has been repaired, and the defective wooden L replaced by a two-story wooden building, connecting with the main house, and containing dining-room, day-rooms and sleeping-rooms comfortably furnished with iron bedsteads, with wire-wove springs and comfortable bedding. This building is divided in the middle from front to back by a partition, thus insuring the complete separation of the sexes. The drainage has been improved. Of the six inmates one woman is demented.

## MIDDLEBOROUGH.

Visited October 14, 1891.

This almshouse is situated on high land, and is in good repair, with an abundant water supply and good drainage. The house is heated with hot water, and is comfortably furnished, and supplied with good bedding. The inmates, eighteen in number, are neat and well cared for. Seven are idiotic or feeble-minded, and four insane. Two insane men are kept shut up in the tramp house, having separate rooms.

## MILFORD.

Visited August 4, 1891.

This almshouse is only in fair repair, and is hardly large enough for the number of persons it contains. No special improvements have been made during the past year; the water supply and drainage are satisfactory, and a good bath-room is in constant use. The beds are of iron, with comfortable bedding and white spreads, and are in good order. There are twenty-nine inmates, of whom three are insane, and there are three boys for whom homes should be provided.

## MILLBURY.

Visited June 11, 1891.

This almshouse is old and poorly furnished, but clean. The inmates dine in the kitchen. Straw and feather beds are used and are in fair condition. The drainage and water supply are satisfactory. There are five inmates, one of whom is insane.

## MILLIS.

Visited October 2, 1891.

Millis has no almshouse, and one insane woman is boarded at \$3 per week. She is contented and happy, neat in her appearance, and much more quiet than when first brought here. Her room is poorly furnished, and there is no means of warming it.

## MILTON.

Visited April 7, 1891.

The main part of this almshouse is in good condition, but the cottage where the men sleep and have their smoking-room is not in good order. Well and cistern water are used, the drainage continues satisfactory, and hot water heating has lately been introduced. The inmates look comfortable and well dressed. They number eight, and none are insane.

## MONSON.

Visited October 19, 1891.

This almshouse is a large building, with good water supply and drainage, and provides for sufficient separation of the sexes. The rooms are badly ventilated, dirty and ill kept, and the bedding is not in a satisfactory condition. A new barn, to replace one burned last spring, has just been finished, and in it two rooms are to be fitted up for the violent insane. Of the eleven inmates three are insane and three idiotic.

## MONTAGUE

Visited July 11, 1891.

This almshouse is an old, one-story frame house, with a two-story wing. The house is clean and orderly, but does not admit of a thorough separation of the sexes. The cellar is dry. There is an abundant supply of running water from a well dug beside a brook several feet away, but there is no bath-room. Among the ten inmates are one insane and one feeble-minded woman, and one feeble-minded man.

## NANTUCKET.

Visited September 28, 1891.

This almshouse is two stories high and in excellent repair. The sexes are well separated, the rooms are furnished with iron beds and mattresses, and the house is well kept and clean. The water supply and drainage are good, but there are no bathing facilities. Among the twenty-six inmates four are insane; two of them are quite old and have never had hospital treatment.

## NATICK.

Visited February 26, 1891.

This almshouse is a two-and-a-half-story building, heated by a steam radiator in each room. The furniture is old and poor, the bedsteads are of wood, with excelsior and wool mattresses not in good order. The rooms are poorly ventilated. Good spring water is used, and the drainage is satisfactory. No attention is paid to the separation of the sexes. Of the nine inmates one is feeble-minded, but none are insane.

## NEW BEDFORD.

Visited October 19, 1891.

The main building is of stone and is finely located, having unequalled facilities for ventilation and drainage. The rooms and



corridors are kept clean and orderly, and the beds and bedding clean. The house is heated by steam, — by direct radiation. In a small wing are rooms for bed-ridden and filthy male inmates, and three cells. There are two bath-rooms, one for each sex, in the basement. Warm water for baths is obtained by pumping cold water into a barrel elevated above the tubs and heated by a jet of live steam from the large boiler. There are no water-closets in the house, but they are at the end of a long open passage-way. The water is taken from a well in the yard. The sexes are well separated, but sane, insane and criminals mingle freely together.

There are eighty-four inmates; forty-four men, thirty-seven women and three infants. Of these three men and ten women are insane or idiotic, and of these, three have never had hospital treatment. There are two nurses, — one man and one woman. In a detached building is a very comfortable lounging and smoking room. A moderate sum expended in better accommodations for bath-rooms, water-closets, water service and drainage would make this almshouse, with its most eligible site, an ornament to the city. There is a farm of about ninety acres.

#### NEWBURY.

Visited May 12, 1891.

This town has no almshouse, but boards two old women, aunt and niece, both demented, in a family in Byfield. The women sleep in a small, one-bedded room, with ragged and dirty bedding. They are neatly dressed, but the house is out of repair and very dirty. The town pays \$1.62½ a week apiece for their care. There is no improvement in their condition since last year.

#### NEWBURYPORT.

Visited March 12, 1891.

This almshouse is in excellent condition, well planned and well kept. The inmates sleep on the first and second floors of two distinct wings heated by steam and provided with water-closets and bath-tubs. All the rooms are scrupulously clean and orderly. There are eight insane, and of these one woman and four men sleep in the basement, in rooms poorly lighted and ventilated and sometimes damp. All these cases are violent or untidy. The water supply and drainage are good. The sexes do not meet except in chapel, where services are sometimes held. There are forty-one inmates.

## NEW SALEM.

Visited July 12, 1891.

This almshouse is an old, rickety, one-story farm house, beautifully situated near the top of a high hill, and as clean as hands can make it. The well is only twenty feet away from the privy, but this seems to have caused no trouble. There are three inmates, an old, deformed man and two insane women.

## NEWTON.

Visited February 18, 1891.

The city has bought a tract of twenty-six acres, and plans for a new almshouse have been prepared. It is to be of wood, two stories high, with a central administrative building and a wing for either sex, to accommodate forty inmates. It is hoped that the building will be completed in the autumn.

Nothing has been done during the past year to keep up the present buildings, but the rooms are clean, warm and in good order. A bath-room is provided. The sexes are properly separated. Of the twenty-five inmates, two are insane, but require no restraint.

## NORTH ADAMS.

Visited October 29, 1891.

This almshouse is pleasantly situated and well kept. The inmates' part is new, and that occupied by the superintendent has been repaired and remodeled. The sexes are well separated, each having a dining-room, sitting-room, bath-room, two water-closets, and a hospital room, all heated by steam. The water supply is from a private reservoir, and the drainage is good. The rooms are well furnished, and the inmates clean and comfortable. Of the twenty-six inmates, one is insane and one idiotic, and there are six children under ten, two with their mother.

## NORTHAMPTON.

Visited July 10, 1891, and September 29, 1891.

This almshouse is an old and defective building, not worth repairing. The house is clean, the inmates seem well cared for, and the sexes are as well separated as circumstances will allow. The house is supplied with city water and has one bath-tub. Among the seventeen inmates, four are insane, and one is idiotic. None are in seclusion or restraint. Plans for a new building have been prepared, and would seem to provide ample and suitable accommodations.

September 29, 1891.

The new almshouse is well under way, and will probably be ready for occupancy in the spring. It consists of a three-story administration building, with two wings two stories in height, each containing eighteen single rooms, bath-room, hospital and dining-room. It will be heated by steam, and will have satisfactory drainage and water supply.

NORTH ANDOVER.

Visited March 2, 1891.

This almshouse is old but has been kept in good repair. The rooms are in good order, clean and warm, heated by steam. There is a bath-room, and inmates are required to bathe. There are ten inmates; one woman is insane and two are feeble-minded. Five children, whose father is dead and mother a drunkard, have been here for three years, and the older ones go to school.

NORTH ATTLEBOROUGH.

Visited September 23, 1891.

This almshouse is quite new, built of wood, painted yellow with green blinds, and presents an attractive appearance. The centre building contains the superintendent's rooms, and from it extend two wings, affording a complete separation of the sexes. Each wing has a bath-room, water-closet and sitting-room. Steam heat is used and the building is lighted by hanging kerosene lamps. The drainage and water supply are good, and the rooms are comfortably furnished. Of the sixteen inmates none are insane; one woman with seven children has been here for six months, and there are also four other children.

NORTHBOROUGH.

Visited May 18, 1891.

This almshouse is a large two-story building in good repair and clean throughout. Some painting and papering have been done during the year. The water supply and drainage are good, but there are no bathing facilities. The inmates are well cared for and comfortably dressed. They number four; one a demented woman, who has never had hospital treatment, and three children, whose drunken father leaves them for the town to support. They should be placed in families.

NORTHBRIDGE.

Visited July 11, 1891.

This almshouse is of wood and in excellent condition, clean and well managed. Iron bedsteads are used, with feather beds and mattresses. Of the seven inmates none are insane.

## NORTH BROOKFIELD.

Visited March 18, 1891.

This almshouse is very old, badly arranged and out of repair, but very neat. The furniture is very old, the bedding comfortable and clean, the water supply and drainage satisfactory. There are five inmates, of whom one man is insane and at times much excited, and one man is feeble-minded. An insane woman, formerly here, is now boarded in a family in West Springfield at the expense of the town.

It is proposed to build a new almshouse within a short time, to accommodate forty inmates, and to have provision for the chronic insane now supported at the hospitals.

## NORTH READING.

Visited May 4, 1891.

In this almshouse the main building is occupied by the superintendent and two or three laborers who are boarded here, and the paupers occupy a small wing one story in height. This is not attractive in appearance, but some repairs are promised. The water is from a spring, and the drainage is satisfactory. Of the five inmates, one woman is insane and two are feeble-minded, and one of these has an illegitimate child four years old. The only man is insane and sleeps in the lock-up. The inmates look very tidy and contented.

## NORTON.

Visited June 11, 1891.

This almshouse is very old but is kept in fair repair. The beds and furniture are old and scanty, but everything is very clean. The water is all brought from a well in the yard, and there are no bathing facilities. Of the five inmates, one girl is feeble-minded, and one woman, insane and destructive, is kept locked up nearly all the time.

## NORWELL.

Visited September 22, 1891.

In this almshouse various improvements have been made, and the house is in good order and clean, with the exception of the room and bedding of a colored insane woman, who has been here several years and is sometimes excited. The water supply and drainage are good, but there is no bath-room. Of the seven inmates only the one mentioned is insane; there are two sisters, colored, one blind, the other deaf and dumb.



## ORANGE.

Visited October 8, 1891.

This almshouse is a two-story, wooden building, in good repair, and fairly clean, considering the character of the inmates. They are eight in number, seven women, and a little boy whom the superintendent will adopt. Of the women, six are insane, and all are troublesome. They are kindly treated, but are of necessity kept much in restraint, and require more care than they can receive in an almshouse. The water supply and drainage are good, but bathing facilities are much needed.

## OXFORD.

Visited March 3, 1891.

An addition has been made to this almshouse during the past year for the use of the superintendent, and the rooms formerly occupied by him are to be remodeled for the use of the inmates. A new furnace has been put in and a bath-room is promised. Water supply and drainage are good. The beds are clean and the bedding abundant. Of the ten inmates none are insane, but two are feeble-minded, and all are defective in some way. There is one child six years old.

## PALMER.

Visited July 9, 1891.

This almshouse is a two-story house, with a wing for the paupers' use. This part is untidy, and the privies at the end of it are very dirty. The water is forced up by a ram from a little ravine two hundred feet below the house. There are eleven inmates, of whom five are insane. The house does not admit of separation of the sexes.

## PEABODY.

Visited June 18, 1891.

Many improvements have been made in this almshouse since last year. New bath-rooms have been put in, an additional staircase has been built, some painting done, and town water introduced. The separation of the sexes is complete except at the Sunday services in the Chapel. All parts of the house are clean and in order, and the food is good and abundant; each person is allowed one-third of a pound of butter a week to be used at discretion. The sanitary arrangements are good. There are fifty-nine inmates, seven being supported by the towns of Danvers, Somerville, Newbury and Lynnfield. Six are insane, but require no special restraint. There are nineteen children, of whom all but one go to school.

One woman has five illegitimate children with her, and another has two of mixed blood. Several of the children were born in the almshouse, and but little effort seems to have been made to place them in families.

## PEMBROKE.

Visited June 25, 1891.

This almshouse is very old, but clean and in good order. The bedding is generally good. Drainage and water supply are satisfactory, but there are no facilities for bathing. There is no separation of the sexes. Of the seven inmates, one woman, who has been here forty years, is insane and very troublesome, one woman and three men are feeble-minded, and there are two children, with parents living in Marshfield, who have been in the almshouse for six years.

## PEPPERELL.

Visited January 22, 1891.

This almshouse is in much the same condition as last year. It is old but kept in good repair, thoroughly warmed, clean and comfortable. There is no bath-room. The sexes are kept as well separated as possible, and cases liable to misconduct are objects of special care. There are nine inmates, among them three insane and two imbecile. One of the insane women is at times excited and is kept generally in her room. A feeble-minded woman has an illegitimate daughter sixteen years old with her, and there is another girl of thirteen, the illegitimate child of a former inmate.

## PETERSHAM.

Visited July 12, 1891.

This almshouse is a one-story building in fair repair. The rooms are clean and comfortable, with the exception of one in the shed called the "cage," and occupied by an insane man, quiet and not confined by day. The cellar under the shed is no longer used as a pig pen, and has been partly filled with clean gravel. The water supply comes from a well below the house. The inmates, four in number, seem well cared for, and no restraint or seclusion has been necessary for some time. There is no bath-room and no separation of the sexes. All the inmates are insane.

## PITTSFIELD.

Visited October 29, 1891.

This almshouse is well arranged and attention is paid to the separation of the sexes and of the sane from the insane. Every-

thing is in good condition and well cared for. A woman pauper is in charge of the female insane ward, and a paid assistant of the male. The food is plentiful and good; the insane use the same dining-room as the others, but have their meals at different hours. There are thirty-eight inmates; fourteen are insane, and of these six have never had hospital treatment. One woman, formerly at the Northampton Hospital, is tied to the iron grating of her window, as she injures herself, and this means is used as giving more freedom than the jacket. There are four children; all of them are colored.

## PLYMOUTH.

Visited September 21, 1891.

This almshouse is a large building, heated by steam and provided with fire escapes. The house is very clean throughout, and bath-rooms and water-closets have lately been put in. Most of the inmates have their meals in their rooms. There are ten; two are insane and have never been in any hospital, but one, a man thirty years old, is shortly to be transferred to one.

## PROVINCETOWN.

Visited February 20, 1891.

This almshouse, a long, two-story building, is neat and in good repair. The inmates look clean and comfortable and seem contented. There are eight, and one woman is feeble-minded. The building is also used as a hospital, and sick persons from vessels are frequently brought here.

## QUINCY.

Visited February 20, 1891.

This almshouse is a large, brick building, heated by steam, and capable of holding forty inmates. The water supply is abundant and the drainage seems good, but there have been two cases of typhoid fever recently, one of them fatal. There is no separation of the sexes, and one bath-room is used by all. The rooms and bedding are neat and clean, and the inmates comfortable and contented. Among them are two insane women, both feeble and generally in their rooms, and four feeble-minded persons. The two children, here last year, have gone to the Roman Catholic Home in Boston.

## RANDOLPH.

Visited June 12, 1891.

This almshouse is a large building much in need of repairs, and not in very good order. There is a good water supply, a bath-

room, and steam heat. The drainage is unsatisfactory, and attention has been called to this matter in former reports. There are fourteen inmates; four are insane, one is feeble-minded, and there are two children who have been here more than a year.

## READING.

Visited May 4, 1891.

This almshouse is situated near the centre of the town, is in fair repair and well warmed. Some improvements have been made during the year, but a bath-room has not yet been provided. The water supply and drainage are satisfactory. There are four inmates, all men; one is insane and one feeble-minded, but both are able to work.

## REHOBOTH.

Visited September 5, 1891.

This almshouse is a large, old-fashioned building, painted yellow, and very neat in appearance. The beds and bedding are clean and the house orderly. Its construction does not admit of any separation of the sexes. Of the ten inmates none are insane, one man is an epileptic, and there is a girl ten years old with her mother.

## ROCHESTER.

Visited September 29, 1891.

This almshouse is very old and much in need of paper and paint. The floors are well scrubbed and the bed-rooms very clean. One of them on the ground floor has a slatted window, and is occupied by an insane woman, who is locked in at night. The water supply is good, but there are no bathing facilities, and the drainage is very imperfect. The sexes are not separated, and have a common sitting-room. There are five inmates; two are insane and one is idiotic.

## ROCKLAND.

Visited July 6, 1891.

This almshouse is well managed, clean and comfortable; the ventilation and sanitary arrangements are good; there is an abundant water supply and steam heat. The house is badly arranged, all the inmates' rooms opening from a common entry, remote from the superintendent's rooms. There are two insane women, one of them kept in seclusion all the time.



## ROCKPORT.

Visited June 1, 1891.

This almshouse remains in much the same condition as last year, but various much needed improvements are promised. The water supply is good, and the drainage is now satisfactory. The rooms and bedding are clean, and the inmates seem comfortable. They number eight, of whom four are insane, all old cases, and all able to do some work.

## RUTLAND.

Visited July 8, 1891.

This almshouse is a two-story building in good repair and with a good supply of running water from a hill a quarter of a mile away. The house is clean and orderly, with iron bedsteads and comfortable bedding. The sexes are well separated and have separate sitting rooms. Of the five inmates one woman is insane.

## SALEM.

Visited October 23, 1891.

This institution is found in its usual good condition, quiet, clean, orderly, and well cared for in every detail. The inmates are well provided for in all ways. The department for insane is especially to be commended, as they are entirely separated from the sane. The rooms are large, sunny, attractive and well furnished. The patients have excellent care at the hands of the attendants, of whom there are two in each ward. All inmates who are able are employed, and do a large share of the work. The site of the old ward for insane is being levelled, the ground graded and fences moved, making a marked improvement in the surroundings in the rear of the buildings. The whole number of inmates is one hundred and nine, — fifty-seven men and fifty-two women. Of this number thirty-five are insane, — eighteen men and seventeen women.

## SALISBURY.

Visited March 12, 1891.

There is no almshouse in this town, but the Overseers board one insane woman in a family. The house is not clean, and the patient looks untidy and ragged. She does no work and is at times noisy. She has been here for forty years, and \$2.50 per week is paid for her support.

## SANDWICH.

Visited February 18, 1891.

In this almshouse a number of improvements have been made by the new superintendent, and it is now in fair condition. A fire-escape has been provided, there is now complete separation of the sexes, and more attention is paid to bathing. There are eighteen inmates, of whom five are supported by the town of Bourne. Thirteen are insane, and five of these are kept constantly in confinement. One insane woman does the cooking, and another the mending and other sewing. One woman, who has been insane here for several years, has so far improved that she has gone home, and is doing well.

## SAUGUS.

Visited April 14, 1891.

This almshouse is old, badly arranged and out of repair. Some few improvements have been made, but many more are needed. The bedding is fairly clean, but in winter no sheets are used on the men's beds. There is a bath-room, seldom used, and there is no separation of the sexes. There are ten inmates; none are insane, one is idiotic, and there is one boy eleven years old.

## SEEKONK.

Visited September 5, 1891.

This almshouse is a two-and-a-half-story house, surrounded by a well-kept lawn. It presents a pleasing appearance and is well cared for. The house is heated by stoves, and the drainage and water supply are good, but there are no facilities for bathing. The three inmates look very neat and tidy. One is insane and is sometimes in seclusion.

## SHARON.

Visited March 10, 1891.

This is a two-story house in fair repair. During the year various improvements have been made, but at present there are no inmates. A woman and five children, here for some time, are now supported outside, the Overseers considering this desirable on account of the children.

## SHEFFIELD.

Visited October 28, 1891.

Sheffield having no almshouse, the poor are boarded in a private family, occupying a small building behind the house. It contains one living and two sleeping-rooms down-stairs, and two rooms up-

stairs, and is dilapidated, dirty and cheerless. The food is cooked in the main house and carried to the paupers. They are four in number, two men and two women; of these one woman, ninety-one years old, is called insane, and two are colored.

## SHERBORN.

Visited February 26, 1891.

This almshouse is much out of repair, the furniture old and bedding ragged; otherwise the rooms are neat. The house is supplied with good spring water. Of the three inmates one woman is idiotic and very untidy.

## SHREWSBURY.

Visited January 13, 1891.

No changes have been made in this almshouse since last year. There are only two paupers, and their rooms are small, poorly furnished and untidy. Both are men and neither of them is insane.

## SHUTESBURY.

Visited October 7, 1891.

This almshouse is in a healthy location, is clean, and supplied with good running water. The drainage is good, and the general condition of the premises is much improved since last year. There are eight inmates, who seem well cared for. One woman is insane and a cripple, and one child is feeble-minded.

## SOMERSET.

Visited February 6, 1891.

This almshouse is somewhat improved, and is now in very fair condition, the beds and bedding being clean and comfortable. There are eleven inmates, of whom three are insane, but able to work. One is feeble-minded; there is one boy, and one infant, — illegitimate.

## SOUTHBIDGE.

Visited January 26, 1891.

A little painting has been done in this almshouse, but otherwise there has been little change. There are no bathing facilities, but the inmates are neat and well dressed. Of the sixteen inmates five are insane and have been here for several years; all but one have had hospital treatment. One man is gradually growing worse, and is kept generally in restraint. The insane men sleep in a one-story building, cold, damp, and out of repair. The three insane women do some work.

## SOUTH HADLEY.

Visited September 29, 1891.

This almshouse is in excellent condition, the rooms being clean and in good order. The inmates, eight in number, are comfortable and contented, and are nearly all able to work. None are insane, one woman is epileptic, and there are two girls who go to school. Little attention is paid to the separation of the sexes. There is no bath-room, but there is an abundant supply of good water and satisfactory drainage.

## SPENCER.

Visited September 10, 1891.

This almshouse is a large building kept in good repair. The women's sitting-room contains an organ, and occasional services are held here. The water supply and drainage are good, and there is a bath-room on the first floor. There is no complete separation of the sexes, but the inmates' rooms are locked at night. The beds and bedding are very clean and the house is in excellent order. There are eleven inmates; one woman is idiotic, but there are no insane.

## SPRINGFIELD.

Visited July 9, 1891.

This almshouse is of brick; the middle building is the pauper department, and at one end of this is a two-story asylum for the insane, at the other a small hospital built during the past year. The main building is clean and well painted, with corrugated iron covering the walls and ceilings. At the foot of each bed is a neat wooden chest containing the personal effects of the occupant, and serving also as a seat. There are sitting-rooms, a smoking-room for the men, comfortable bath-rooms and water-closets. In the insane department are two day-rooms on the first floor, one for each sex; and above, dormitories and a few single rooms. There are twenty-five men and thirty-three women in this department, cared for by two women and one man. None are in restraint, and all look neat and comfortable. There are two yards, to which all have free access. The hospital has a wing for each sex and is clean, well equipped and ventilated. There are one hundred and thirty inmates in the whole institution, among them only one child. The sexes are well separated throughout the almshouse, it is supplied with city water, and the drainage is good.



## STERLING.

Visited July 6, 1891.

This almshouse is a two-story frame house with two wings, well painted, clean and in good order. There are eight inmates, of whom five are insane and one is idiotic. The insane are all in seclusion in strong rooms, and two are in restraint, as there are not attendants enough to care for them in any other way. All the water comes from a well thirty feet from a privy, but as yet this seems to have caused no trouble.

## STONEHAM.

Visited April 4, 1891.

This almshouse is in fair order, the rooms light and airy, and the furniture good. A new superintendent took charge April 1st, and for this reason but little could be learned of the inmates. They number ten; one man is feeble-minded, but there are no insane.

## STOUGHTON.

Visited March 10, 1891.

This almshouse has been much improved during the past year, and is now in good condition. The beds and bedding are comfortable, the water supply and drainage satisfactory. There is a bath-room, but bathing is not enforced, and there is no separation of the sexes. There are seven inmates, three of whom are supported by the town of Avon. One man is mildly insane, and there is one boy ten years old.

## STOW.

Visited October 12, 1891.

This almshouse is very old, and many improvements are needed. The windows are loose, the floors should be relaid, and the furniture is scanty. There are no bathing facilities, but the water supply and drainage are satisfactory. The inmates, seven in number, are comfortable and well fed; none are insane, two are feeble-minded.

## STURBRIDGE.

Visited March 3, 1891.

This almshouse is old, much out of repair, and very untidy. Beds and bedding are poor, and there are no bathing facilities. A strong room is occupied by an epileptic, who is at times very violent. There are six inmates; two are insane and one is feeble-minded.

## SUDBURY.

Visited June 12, 1891.

This almshouse is in good condition and well managed. Everything is neat, and the inmates are comfortable and contented. The beds are very old, but are supplied with comfortable bedding. There is no bath-room, but there is an abundance of good water, and the drainage has been improved. There is no separation of the sexes. There are six inmates, of whom three are insane and one is feeble-minded. The other two, brothers, are blind. None are in restraint, and all do some work.

## SUTTON.

Visited March 4, 1891.

This almshouse is pleasantly situated on high ground, and has good water supply and drainage. A few years ago an addition was put up for the accommodation of the insane, of whom there are now six, and their rooms have one window each with wire blind and grated door. Iron bedsteads with straw and feather beds are provided, and both rooms and inmates are clean. The insane seem well cared for, but are kept in their rooms a large part of the time. They are bathed once a week, oftener if necessary. An idiotic boy, untidy and troublesome, is kept always in confinement. There are also three children here; one goes to school, the others are very young and abandoned by their mother.

## SWANSEA.

Visited February 6, 1891.

This almshouse is a one-and-a-half story building, the superintendent occupying the lower story. There are nine small sleeping-rooms for paupers in the attic, dark, ill-ventilated and poorly furnished, but only two of them are occupied. The house is fairly clean, the drainage defective and too near the well. There are only two inmates, both insane and sometimes quarrelsome.

## TAUNTON.

Visited February 10, 1891.

This almshouse is in good order, and the inmates are properly cared for. Several are confined to their beds, but have suitable attention, and speak of kind treatment. The house is warm and well ventilated, and everything indicates careful supervision. The separation of the sexes is complete at night; by day the grated

doors of the corridors are generally open, and there is a common dining-room. One bath-room serves for all inmates. With the exception of a strong room in the basement, seldom used, there is no room with barred or grated windows, and no patient is in confinement. There are seven insane, of whom three have had no hospital treatment; all enjoy considerable freedom, and several do a good deal of work. One man is feeble-minded, and there are fourteen children, — eight old enough to go to school.

## TEMPLETON.

Visited January 21, 1891.

This almshouse has had some repairs since last year, and more are promised. The drainage, now imperfect, is to be changed. The sexes are well separated, are bathed once a fortnight, and are well fed and comfortable. There are eight, of whom four are insane or demented, and all are incapacitated for work.

## TEWKSBURY.

Visited April 13, 1891.

The new almshouse has been occupied only for a few days, and is not yet in order. It is set immediately behind the old one (which is to be torn down), the superintendent's part toward the highway, the inmates' sections extending to the rear. A large room on each side is designed for hospital use, a bath-room and water-closet are provided in each wing, the sleeping-rooms of men and women are separated by locked doors in the corridor, the dining room is in common, each sex has a day room, and the lower floor is heated by steam. Drainage and water supply are good. Some new furniture is provided, iron bedsteads with wire-wove springs and husk mattresses, and some of the old furniture has been repaired. There are four inmates; two are insane and one is feeble-minded. All these work and rarely give any trouble.

## TISBURY.

Visited September 29, 1891.

Tisbury has no almshouse, and among the paupers boarded in families there are no insane.

## TOPSFIELD.

Visited February 25, 1891.

This almshouse is very old, but has been kept in good repair, and is efficiently managed. The water supply and drainage are

good. The rooms are clean and the bedding is comfortable. There are five inmates; two are insane, and there is a feeble-minded woman with two illegitimate children.

## TOWNSEND.

Visited May 8, 1891.

During the year several small repairs have been made in this almshouse, and more are promised. The rooms are clean, and the inmates well cared for. There is no bath-room, but the inmates are said to bathe regularly. There are four; three are insane and one girl is idiotic.

## TRURO.

Visited February 19, 1891.

This almshouse contains only two inmates, neither of them insane. The rooms are neat and clean, and one of the men who is confined to his bed seems well cared for.

## TYNGSBOROUGH.

Visited December 22, 1890, and July 24, 1891.

This almshouse is an old two-story building, out of repair, and poorly furnished. The sanitary arrangements are satisfactory, and the few rooms that are in use are neatly kept; the rest of the house is dirty and in disorder. There are three inmates. The only able-bodied one is an idiot, who does considerable work. There are no insane.

## TYRINGHAM.

Visited October 29, 1891.

Tyringham has no almshouse, and three paupers are boarded in a private family in East Lee. Two hundred and seventy-five dollars a year are paid for them, and also doctors' bills. The two women occupy one room, where they pass their entire time; it is dirty, uncared for, and poorly furnished. One woman is an epileptic, the other bed-ridden, and both are ragged and untidy. The other inmate, a man of seventy-five, is neatly dressed, contented and happy. They will probably soon be removed to another home.

## UPTON.

Visited March 5, 1891.

This almshouse has good drainage and water supply, and the sexes are better separated than formerly. The rooms are clean and the bedding is comfortable. There are eight inmates; no insane.



## UXBRIDGE.

Visited March 5, and April 20, 1891.

This almshouse is old and in poor repair. The sexes are well separated, and the food abundant, but little attention is paid to bathing, and the beds, though provided with ample bedding, are not clean. There are twelve inmates; none are insane, but all are more or less defective.

## WAKEFIELD.

Visited April 6, 1891.

This almshouse has had various repairs and improvements made in it during the past year, and is now in fair condition. The water supply and drainage are good, and a bath-tub with hot and cold water has been put in. The rooms are plain and bare, but clean, and have comfortable bedding. Of the eleven inmates four are feeble-minded, and there are four children, for whom places should be found.

## WALES.

Visited October 19, 1891.

This town has no almshouse, and its poor are boarded in different families. One woman has her brother and sister boarded with her. The house is dark, dreary and very dirty, and the inmates' clothing is dirty and ragged.

In another family three women, of whom one is insane, are boarded. They are neatly dressed, but the house is dirty, and the housekeeping poor.

## WALPOLE.

Visited January 29, 1891.

This almshouse is old and inconveniently arranged, but in good order and comfortable. The rooms are neatly papered and painted, and well warmed and cared for. The water supply, from a well liable to be polluted, seems to have caused no trouble. There are four inmates; none are insane.

## WALTHAM.

Visited April 16, and November 13, 1891.

The new almshouse is nearly ready for occupancy, and will afford ample accommodations. It is intended to remove to it the chronic insane now in hospitals, but no special provision has been made for their care. In the old building are twenty-five inmates, of whom three are insane. There are five children, three of them with their mother.

November 13, 1891.

The new almshouse is a three-story building, with a basement containing kitchen, two dining-rooms, smoking-room, laundry and vegetable cellar. The sexes are well separated, but no provision is made for separating the insane from the sane. There are two strong rooms in the basement for violent cases. The house is heated by steam and lighted with gas; there are bath-rooms and water-closets on each floor; the drainage is good, the water supplied by the city. The bed-rooms are well furnished with iron bed-steads, hair mattresses, blankets and white spreads. The food is plentiful and good, and everything is clean and in good order. There are thirty-seven inmates, of whom eleven are insane and one is idiotic. There are three children, the parents of two being in the almshouse.

## WARE.

Visited July 8, and October 14, 1891.

This almshouse is a two-story, frame building, fairly clean and in good order. The drainage has been improved during the past year, and is now good; and there is a fine supply of running water. The bathing facilities are poor, and there is no separation of the sexes. Of the ten inmates, none are insane; one boy is idiotic and very untidy; he is soon to be removed to Waltham.

## WAREHAM.

Visited October 7, 1891.

This almshouse is of wood, in good repair, neatly papered, and clean. The bedding is of rather poor quality, but new is soon to be provided. The bedsteads are iron, the other furniture scanty. All the inmates' rooms open from a common entry, but this is divided by a slatted partition, kept locked. The water supply is from a well, now entirely dry, and a cistern nearly empty; there is no bath-room. There are eight inmates; one woman is insane and kept in her room nearly all the time, and one man is feeble-minded.

## WARREN.

Visited October 15, 1891.

This almshouse, a large two-story building, is well painted and in good repair. It is clean and orderly, heated by steam, and provided with good beds and bedding. The sexes are well separated. The water supply is from a well situated too near a privy, but the drainage is good. There are no bathing facilities. There are eight inmates; two women are insane, one of them at times violent,

one boy is idiotic, and has lately been returned from the School for the Feeble-minded. There is also a boy, thirteen years old, whose father lives outside; he goes to school and is treated as one of the superintendent's family.

## WARWICK.

Visited October 8, 1891.

This almshouse has recently been slated, but no material change has been made inside, and there is still great need of repairs. The superintendent is laying new water pipes, and making a new drain. The furniture is poor, beds and bedding are fairly clean; the house is not neat, but the matron died last winter, and her daughter, though doing her best, is too young for the place. There are four inmates, well fed and cared for; none are insane; a boy of eight, not very bright, goes to school; his parents are now out at work, but frequently return to the almshouse for shelter.

## WATERTOWN.

Visited March 19, 1891.

This almshouse remains in much the same condition as last year. The water supply and drainage are good, the sexes are fairly well separated, meeting only at meal times; the rooms are heated by steam; and the inmates are tidy and well treated. There are seventeen, of whom four are insane. One insane woman has an illegitimate child only a few days old.

## WAYLAND.

Visited September 23, 1891.

This almshouse is nearly new, but is not well arranged for the separation of the sexes. There is no day-room or dining-room, and the inmates eat at the superintendent's table or in the kitchen. The beds and bedding are clean, and the rooms generally in good order. The water supply is good and abundant, but cannot be pumped higher than the cellar, and in case of fire would be unavailable. The drainage is satisfactory. There are six inmates of whom two are mildly insane.

## WEBSTER.

Visited January 26, 1891.

This almshouse is in the same condition as last year, neat and well cared for. The bathing facilities are insufficient. Of the thirteen inmates, two are feeble-minded, and one woman is mildly insane, but able and willing to work. One girl, eight years old, goes to school.

## WELLESLEY.

Visited March 2, 1891.

This almshouse has satisfactory drainage and water supply, is heated by furnaces, and is in good condition and well cared for. The beds are clean and the bedding abundant. Some of the rooms are furnished by the occupants. Of the eleven inmates, four are supported by Needham. Only one is insane, but two insane persons have lately been transferred to lunatic hospitals. There is one girl, fourteen years old, who does not go to school.

## WENDELL.

Visited July 12, 1891.

This almshouse is an old, two-story, red farm house, somewhat out of repair. It is fairly clean, but somewhat littered by a harmless insane woman. There is a good well and an excellent cellar. There are three inmates; two insane women and an epileptic man, and their care shows more than ordinary forethought.

## WESTBOROUGH.

Visited April 22, 1891.

This almshouse is in excellent condition, and is yearly improving. The house is in good repair, sufficiently furnished, well warmed, ventilated and lighted. There is an abundant supply of water, good and well-used bathing facilities, ample separation of the sexes, and good drainage. The food is good and abundant. Of the fifteen inmates, one is insane, two are epileptic, and two feeble-minded. There is one boy, eight years old, for whom a place is to be found as soon as possible.

## WEST BOYLSTON.

Visited October 7, 1891.

This almshouse contains many rooms, but is not arranged with reference to the separation of the sexes. The rooms are clean and are provided with comfortable bedding. There is no bath-room, and the water supply, from a well and two springs, is now exhausted, and water is brought from the adjoining house. The drainage is not good, but is to be improved. There are four inmates; one woman has been insane for twenty years, but has lately so far improved that she no longer requires restraint, and does some work.



## WEST BRIDGEWATER.

Visited January 15, 1891.

This almshouse is in the same unsatisfactory condition as last year. The buildings are old and out of repair, and the matron is unable to keep them in order without assistance. She has no help from the inmates, who are five men and a boy, some of them very untidy; one man is insane, and one feeble-minded. The boy's mother is supported outside, and a home should be provided for him elsewhere. A proposition to build a new almshouse has been considered, but probably extensive repairs will be made in this one.

## WEST BROOKFIELD.

Visited October 15, 1891.

This almshouse is quite new, pleasantly situated, with well-kept surroundings. The rooms are neat and clean, furnished with good beds and bedding; and the inmates are well clothed, comfortable, and well cared for. The sanitary conditions are good, but there is no bath-room. Of the five inmates, one is insane, and there is a girl of five, the illegitimate child of an inmate.

## WESTFIELD.

Visited October 27, 1891.

This almshouse is a two-story building, with pleasant and cheerful surroundings. It is clean and well kept; the sexes are well separated, living in different parts of the house, with bath-room and water-closet for each. The water comes from two reservoirs on the hill, and the drainage is underground. The bedding is in good order, and the inmates, twenty-one in number, are neatly dressed. One man is demented, and one is idiotic, and there is a boy of eight who lives in the superintendent's family.

## WESTFORD.

Visited July 24, 1891.

This almshouse is in a satisfactory condition, but contains no paupers. Three persons are boarded here, and a mildly demented man, who supports himself by peddling, comes occasionally.

## WESTMINSTER.

Visited May 16, 1891.

This almshouse was built in 1789, but has been kept in fair repair, and is heated with stoves. The rooms are clean, with

wooden beds. The water supply is from a well about fifty feet from the house, and the drainage is satisfactory. The sexes are not separated. The inmates are comfortable and contented, with the exception of an insane woman, who is anxious to return to the hospital. Of the four inmates two are insane.

## WEST NEWBURY.

Visited May 12, 1891.

This almshouse is a new building, conveniently arranged, with many more rooms than are needed for the present number of inmates. Some painting has lately been done, and the house is in very fair condition. There is no bath-room, but there is good water supply and drainage. There is no separation of the sexes. Of the five inmates, one woman is insane but able to do a good deal of work. There are two children, whose mother, violently insane, has lately been removed to the hospital at Danvers.

## WESTON.

Visited September 23, 1891.

This almshouse was built thirty years ago, and is in fair repair, but the roof needs renewing. There is little furniture; the beds are of various styles, but the bedding is clean and comfortable. The drainage is not satisfactory but is said to give no trouble. There is no provision for bathing; cistern water is used for washing, and drinking water is brought from a spring forty rods distant. A well near the house is unfit for use. There are three inmates; a man fifty years old, who is insane, his mother, who is intemperate, and a feeble-minded woman. The man does considerable work.

## WESTPORT.

Visited October 20, 1891.

This almshouse is an old building, in fair repair, very plain, but neat and comfortable. The inmates are very well cared for, and look clean and contented. There are no bathing facilities, but the water supply is good and abundant; the drainage hardly satisfactory. There are fifteen inmates; two women are insane, four are idiotic, and there are five children.

## WEYMOUTH.

Visited February 20, 1891.

This almshouse is built of wood, with a brick and stone basement, and has steam heat and aqueduct water. The sexes are imperfectly separated, and the bathing facilities are poor. The bedsteads are iron, with good bedding, and the rooms are neat, nearly all having radiators in them. The feeble inmates eat in their

rooms; there are two women with young babies, and two men are boarded here by their friends. An insane woman, harmless and industrious, has an idiotic daughter who is extremely untidy and troublesome; and there are three brothers of the same family, all epileptic and idiotic. Of the thirty-three inmates, eight are defective. The outside poor in the town are supplied with wood and coal under the direction of the superintendent of the almshouse.

WILBRAHAM.

Visited October 21, 1891.

This town has no almshouse, and boards its one insane woman with her sister. She is sixty-nine years old, in good health, and very comfortable. The house is old, but fairly clean.

WILLIAMSTOWN.

Visited October 30, 1891.

Williamstown having no almshouse, its three paupers, all men, are boarded with Mr. —, who receives \$2.25 per week for each, and out of this must provide clothing. They live in a separate building, having only two rooms; one, the living-room, containing two beds, stove and dining-table, the other a bed-room; both dark, dirty and uncared for. One man is insane.

WILMINGTON.

Visited August 13, 1891.

This almshouse is in good condition, the rooms neat, with iron bedsteads, and bedding old but very clean. The water is supplied from wells, the drainage from the kitchen sink is carried in open wooden troughs to grass land, and there are no bathing facilities. There are six inmates; none are insane, two are feeble-minded, and a woman with two children is here temporarily.

WINCHENDON.

Visited January 21, 1891.

This almshouse is very clean and orderly. The rooms are neat and have suitable beds. The sexes are not well separated; there is no bath-room, but an abundant supply of spring water. The drainage is superficial, but has given no trouble. Of the nine inmates, one woman is insane and sometimes excited, one is feeble-minded and epileptic, and there are two boys, ten and eleven years old, sent here because uncontrollable at home.

WOBURN.

Visited May 1, 1891.

This almshouse is old, but has been kept in good repair, and enlarged from time to time. A part has been arranged for a work-

house, with cells, brick floors and grated windows, and the District Court sometimes sentences criminals here, but none are here now. The separation of the sexes is imperfect; there is an abundant supply of water, and two bath-rooms are in constant use. All parts of the house are clean, and the bedding is good. There are twenty-seven inmates; one woman is insane, two men are idiotic, and there are eight children.

## WORCESTER.

Visited October 16, 1891.

Number of inmates, one hundred and thirty-six. Of this number, eighty-three, (forty-five men and thirty-eight women), are insane. There are twenty-nine truants, — twenty-eight boys and one girl. The new wing for insane men, which has been in use over a year, is roomy, bright and attractive, and the inmates seem well cared for. The department for truants is cramped and crowded, and the small yard in the rear is not adequate to the needs of the children for proper exercise. That such schools should be taken from almshouse associations entirely is a matter that cannot be too strongly urged.

Ground is being broken for the erection of a new oven, and other repairs and re-arrangements of the kitchens and administrative rooms will follow. Efforts are made with good success to encourage all the able-bodied inmates to work. The buildings present an appearance of cleanliness and orderly comfort very commendable. Fire-escapes should be added to the male wing. A large farming interest is carried on, and a branch of the sanitary work of the city is located here.

## WRENTHAM.

Visited March 6, 1891.

This almshouse is in good condition, the rooms provided with iron bedsteads and clean and comfortable bedding. With one or two exceptions all the rooms are in good order, and the inmates seem well cared for. The water supply and drainage are satisfactory, but there is no bath-room, and only partial separation of the sexes. Of the nine inmates, one woman is insane and has been here over forty years.

## YARMOUTH.

Visited February 18, 1891.

Everything about this almshouse is neat, clean and well-kept. There are eight inmates, of whom two are insane, one is untidy and sometimes excited. There is also a feeble-minded man, locked in at night to prevent his escaping.



*Number and Location of Insane in Massachusetts.*

LOCATION.	NUMBER SEPTEMBER 30, 1890.			Number within the Year.	Average Number for the Year.	NUMBER SEPTEMBER 30, 1891.		
	Males.	Females.	Total.			Males.	Females.	Total.
<i>In State Institutions:—</i>								
Worcester Hospital, . . . . .	376	409	785	1,309	807.	393	432	825
Worcester Asylum, . . . . .	196	103	299	463	394.7	205	206	411
Taunton Hospital, . . . . .	336	343	679	918	649.	330	350	680
Northampton Hospital, . . . . .	243	252	495	627	457.	225	228	453
Danvers Hospital, . . . . .	397	416	813	1,161	784.	400	417	817
Westborough Hospital, . . . . .	198	310	508	892	473.1	207	286	493
Asylum Ward State Almshouse, . . . . .	58	306	364	406	376.	68	296	364
Asylum Ward State Farm, . . . . .	148	—	148	246	199.	223	—	223
<b>TOTAL, . . . . .</b>	<b>1,952</b>	<b>2,139</b>	<b>4,091</b>	<b>5,754</b>	<b>4,139.8</b>	<b>2,051</b>	<b>2,215</b>	<b>4,266</b>
<i>In Municipal Institutions:—</i>								
Boston Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	162	215	377	529	408.	195	232	427
<i>In Corporate or Private Institutions:—</i>								
McLean Asylum, Somerville, . . . . .	90	95	185	301	174.4	83	92	175
Herbert Hall, Worcester, . . . . .	1	9	10	19	12.	—	12	12
The Highlands, Winchendon, . . . . .	7	5	12	26	16.	6	6	12
Cutter Retreat, Pepperell, . . . . .	3	1	4	5	5.	—	1	1
Private Asylum, Brookline, . . . . .	3	11	14	21	18.4	3	12	15
Woodbourne, Jamaica Plain, . . . . .	1	4	5	10	10.5	1	6	7



*Insane in Institutions under Medical Care for the Year ending September 30, 1891.*

	PUBLIC HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS.			PRIVATE ASYLUMS.			AGGREGATE.		
	Males.	Females.	Total.	Males.	Females.	Total.	Males.	Females.	Total.
Number September 30, 1890, . . . . .	2,204	2,449	4,653	15	33	48	2,219	2,482	4,701
Admissions of the year—whole number, . . . . .	1,238	1,048	2,286	11	31	42	1,249	1,079	2,328
Viz:—Committed by Courts, . . . . .	1,034	836	1,870	4	13	17	1,038	849	1,887
Sent by Governor's Order, . . . . .	9	1	10	—	—	—	9	1	10
Committed by Board of Lunacy and Charity, . . . . .	72	155	227	—	—	—	72	155	227
Voluntary admissions, . . . . .	26	39	65	6	16	22	32	55	87
Transferred from other hospitals, . . . . .	97	17	114	1	2	3	98	19	117
Whole number of cases treated, . . . . .	3,442	3,497	6,939	26	64	90	3,468	3,561	7,029
Whole number of persons treated, . . . . .	—	—	—	25	62	87	—	—	—
Discharges—whole number, . . . . .	1,113	958	2,071	16	22	38	1,129	980	2,109
Viz:—Recovered, . . . . .	280	211	491	2	7	9	282	218	500
Much improved, . . . . .	138	118	256	2	5	7	140	123	263
Improved, . . . . .	165	162	327	—	4	4	165	166	331
Not improved, . . . . .	293	247	540	7	4	11	300	251	551
Not insane, . . . . .	18	8	26	—	—	—	18	8	26
Died, . . . . .	219	212	431	5	2	7	224	214	438
Number September 30, 1891, . . . . .	2,329	2,539	4,868	10	42	52	2,339	2,582	4,921

*Summary of Insane in Massachusetts under State Supervision, September 30, 1891.*

LOCATION.	SEX.		Total.	SUPPORT.	
	Male.	Female.		Private.	Pauper.
In State Hospitals and Asylums, . . . . .	2,051	2,215	4,266	429	3,837
In Municipal or Corporate Asylums, . . . . .	278	324	602	238	364
In Private Asylums, . . . . .	10	42	52	52	—
Boarded in Families under—					
State control, . . . . .	32	123	155	27	128
* Town control, . . . . .	20	43	63	—	63
* In Town Almshouses, . . . . .	333	473	806	—	806
Total, . . . . .	2,724	3,220	5,944	746	5,198

\* As reported March 31, 1891.



*Finances of the State Hospitals for the Official Year 1890-91.*

INSTITUTIONS.	RECEIPTS.				EXPENDITURES.				Balance in favor of the Hospitals.†
	FOR BOARD OF PATIENTS.			From all other Sources.*	Total.	For Salaries, Wages and Labor.	For all other Ordinary Expenses.	For Ex- traordinary Expenses.	Total.
	From State.	From Towns.	From Individuals.						
Worcester Hospital, . . .	\$38,096	\$77,733	\$36,067	\$25,970	\$177,866	\$51,712	\$106,640	\$13,975	\$172,327
Worcester Asylum, . . .	17,768	44,079	-	10,063	71,910	21,430	40,771	5,912	68,113
Taunton Hospital, . . .	27,742	77,125	17,156	7,224	129,247	37,487	78,203	13,355	129,045
Northampton Hospital, . . .	15,862	51,217	17,686	37,177	121,942	30,806	48,416	14,322	93,544
Danvers Hospital, . . .	26,473	89,074	31,765	33,525	180,837	57,315	94,296	14,801	166,412
Westborough Hospital, . . .	46,009	46,146	15,384	4,973	112,512	36,580	58,610	2,818	98,008
TOTAL, . . .	\$171,950	\$385,374	\$118,058	\$118,932	\$794,314	\$235,330	\$426,936	\$65,183	\$727,449
									\$232,341

\* Includes special appropriations; at Worcester Asylum \$924 for repairs, at Taunton Hospital \$6,222 for improvements, and at Northampton Hospital \$10,823 for buildings and improvements; and at all the institutions the cash on hand September 30, 1890, (\$76,422).

† This includes the cash balance September 30, 1891, and the excess of available resources over liabilities.

## THE BOARD'S AUDIT.

The Board's Audit for the official year, October 1, 1890 to September 30, 1891, is as follows:—

*Expenses from Appropriations under the Direction of the Board.*

Expenses of Board,	{ Salary, . . . \$1,700 00	
	{ Other expenses, 2,779 00	\$4,479 00
Department of In-Door Poor,	{ Salaries, . . . \$23,566 51	
	{ Other expenses, 11,641 72	35,208 23
Department of Out-Door Poor,	{ Salaries, . . . \$15 880 00	
	{ Other expenses, 3,220 53	19,100 53
Department of Inspector of Institutions,	{ Salaries, . . . \$6,517 89	
	{ Other expenses, 1,931 54	8,449 43
Auxiliary Visitors,		1,178 03
Transportation of State Paupers,		17,804 68
State Lunatic Hospitals, etc.,		155,967 71
Settlement and Bastardy,		494 78
Indigent and Neglected Children,		17,810 38
Support of Feeble-Minded, etc.,		8,133 90
Support of Sick State Paupers,		65,677 81
Burial of State Paupers,		8,672 20
Temporary Aid for State Paupers,		18,097 25
Support of Pauper Infants,		14,015 91
Dangerous Diseases,		2,009 14
Total,		\$377,098 98

## DETAILS.

## EXPENSES OF THE BOARD.

Salary of Clerk,	\$1,700 00
Travelling Expenses,	1,973 29
Postage, expressage, telegrams, etc.,	225 95
Printing and stationery,	272 96
Publications,	134 30
Extra service and incidentals,	172 50
Total,	\$4,479 00

## DEPARTMENT OF IN-DOOR POOR.

*Central Division.**Salaries:*

Stephen C. Wrightington, <i>Superintendent</i> ,	\$2,500 00
Joshua F. Lewis, M.D., <i>Deputy Superintendent</i> ,	1,500 00

Henry H. Fairbanks, <i>Clerk</i> , . . . . .	\$1,100 00
Thomas M. Doane, <i>Transportation Officer</i> , . . . . .	1,000 00
Jennie L. Gill, <i>Transportation Officer</i> , . . . . .	543 33*
Emma S. Wiley, <i>Clerk</i> , . . . . .	800 00
Lilla D. Baker, <i>Clerk</i> , . . . . .	600 00
Charles E. Kiander, <i>Clerk</i> , . . . . .	550 00*
Arthur E. Linnell, <i>Clerk</i> , . . . . .	113 98*
Patrick Glynn, <i>Messenger</i> , . . . . .	800 00
Fanny H. Learned, <i>Clerk</i> , . . . . .	60 00*

*Division of Visitation.**Salaries :*

Bertha W. Jacobs, <i>Deputy Superintendent</i> , . . . . .	\$1,200 00
Abraham G. Hart, <i>Visitor</i> , . . . . .	500 00*
George H. Hull, <i>Visitor</i> , . . . . .	1,000 00
Thomas H. Benton, <i>Visitor</i> , . . . . .	1,150 00
Charles K. Morton, <i>Visitor</i> , . . . . .	1,350 00
Thomas P. Bagley, <i>Visitor</i> , . . . . .	1,200 00
Homer J. Whiting, <i>Visitor</i> , . . . . .	524 20*
Mary S. Beale, <i>Visitor</i> , . . . . .	1,000 00
Etta J. Ruggles, <i>Visitor</i> , . . . . .	775 00
Jannette W. Wright, <i>Clerk</i> , . . . . .	700 00
E. Mabel Tyler, <i>Clerk</i> , . . . . .	700 00
Lucy B. Hancock, <i>Visitor</i> , . . . . .	600 00

*Division of Immigration.**Salaries :*

Charles A. Colcord, <i>Deputy Superintendent</i> , . . . . .	\$1,300 00
Henry M. Billings, <i>Clerk</i> , . . . . .	1,100 00
Berndt F. Heurlin, <i>Clerk</i> , . . . . .	500 00
Nicholas J. Terry, <i>Clerk</i> , . . . . .	400 00*

---

Total Salaries, . . . . . \$23,566 51

Printing and stationery, . . . . .	\$611 46
Postage, expressage and telegrams, . . . . .	355 85
Books and newspapers, . . . . .	171 52
Legal expenses, . . . . .	61 38
Extra service and incidentals, . . . . .	464 14
Telephone rent and service, . . . . .	348 30
Travelling expenses of Superintendent, . . . . .	552 75

## Travelling expenses of Deputy Superintendent and Clerks :

Joshua F. Lewis, . . . . .	\$994 79
Emma S. Wiley, . . . . .	54 06
Charles E. Kiander, . . . . .	218 23
Arthur E. Linnell, . . . . .	7 25

---

1,274 33

*Division of Visitation :*

## Travelling expenses :

Bertha W. Jacobs, . . . . .	\$42 97
Abraham G. Hart, . . . . .	126 78
George H. Hull, . . . . .	239 26
Thomas H. Benton, . . . . .	1,343 07
Charles K. Morton, . . . . .	932 00
Thomas P. Bagley, . . . . .	562 11
Mary S. Beale, . . . . .	390 09
Etta J. Ruggles, . . . . .	614 74
Lucy B. Hancock, . . . . .	495 31
Homer T. Whiting, . . . . .	158 51
Lilla D. Baker, . . . . .	18 02

---

 \$4,922 86

Other expenses of Visitation, . . . . .	1,769 75
---	----------

---

 \$6,692 61
*Division of Immigration :*

Charles A. Colcord, travel and meals, . . . . .	\$136 26
Henry M. Billings, travel and meals, . . . . .	131 70
Rent of office, . . . . .	240 00
Fuel and incidentals, . . . . .	292 27
Telephone rent and service, . . . . .	90 00

---

 890 23

Examination of Immigrants outside of Boston, . . . . .	219 15
--	--------

Total Department of In-Door Poor, . . . . .	\$35,208 23
---	-------------

## DEPARTMENT OF OUT-DOOR POOR.

*Salaries :*

Hiram S. Shurtleff, <i>Superintendent</i> , . . . . .	\$2,500 00
George B. Tufts, <i>Deputy Superintendent</i> , . . . . .	1,500 00
Edwin F. Cummings, M.D., <i>Medical Visitor</i> , . . . . .	1,500 00
Sarah M. Crawford, M.D., <i>Medical Visitor</i> , . . . . .	1,500 00
Edward I. White, <i>Visitor</i> , . . . . .	1,350 00
Brainard A. Andrews, <i>Visitor</i> , . . . . .	500 00*
Willard D. Tripp, <i>Visitor</i> , . . . . .	500 00*
Frederick A. Burt, <i>Visitor</i> , . . . . .	1,200 00
Henry D. Hawkes, <i>Visitor</i> , . . . . .	1,000 00
Benjamin W. Peck, <i>Visitor</i> , . . . . .	1,075 00
John T. McFadden, <i>Visitor</i> , . . . . .	780 00
Robina A. Morison, <i>Clerk</i> , . . . . .	675 00
Annie F. Merrill, <i>Clerk</i> , . . . . .	600 00
Annie F. Toole, <i>Clerk</i> , . . . . .	600 00
Mary J. Cheney, <i>Clerk</i> , . . . . .	600 00

Total Salaries, . . . . .	\$15,880 00
---------------------------	-------------

\* Part of the year.



Printing and stationery, . . . . .	\$771 16
Postage, expressage and telegrams, . . . . .	257 67
Books and newspapers, . . . . .	132 07
Telephone rent and service, . . . . .	160 50
Extra service and incidentals, . . . . .	335 94
Visitors' travelling expenses:	
Edwin F. Cummings, . . . . .	\$62 78
Sarah M. Crawford, . . . . .	25 00
Edward I. White, . . . . .	385 00
Brainard A. Andrews, . . . . .	276 90
John T. McFadden, . . . . .	60 00
Henry D. Hawkes, . . . . .	545 00
Benjamin W. Peck, . . . . .	30 37
Willard D. Tripp, . . . . .	178 14
	<hr/>
	1,563 19
	<hr/>
Total Department of Out-Door Poor, . . . . .	\$19,100 53

## DEPARTMENT OF INSPECTOR OF INSTITUTIONS.

*Salaries :*

Albert R. Moulton, M.D., <i>Inspector</i> , . . . . .	\$1,875 00*
Charles E. Woodbury, M.D., <i>Inspector</i> , . . . . .	138 89*
Henry C. Prentiss, M.D., <i>Deputy Inspector</i> , . . . . .	1,800 00
Henry A. Purdie, <i>Clerk</i> , . . . . .	1,000 00
Amelia D. Delano, <i>Clerk</i> , . . . . .	750 00
Sarah Chapman, <i>Clerk</i> , . . . . .	675 00
Martha E. Lovell, <i>Visitor</i> , . . . . .	236 00*
Emma T. Cornish, <i>Visitor</i> , . . . . .	43 00*
	<hr/>
Total salaries, . . . . .	\$6,517 89
Postage, expressage and telegrams, . . . . .	78 97
Printing and stationery, . . . . .	254 66
Books and newspapers, . . . . .	27 72
Telephone rent and service, . . . . .	90 00
Extra service and incidentals, . . . . .	244 97
Travelling expenses:	
Inspector, . . . . .	\$323 76
Deputy Inspector, . . . . .	271 66
Henry A. Purdie, . . . . .	177 72
Amelia D. Delano, . . . . .	31 91
Martha E. Lovell, . . . . .	216 87
Emma T. Cornish, . . . . .	60 54
	<hr/>
	1,082 46
Incidental expenses on account of insane boarded out, . . . . .	152 76
	<hr/>
Total Department of Inspector of Institutions, . . . . .	\$8,449 43

## AUXILIARY VISITORS.

Travelling and other expenses, . . . . .	\$1,178 03
--	------------

## TRANSPORTATION OF STATE PAUPERS.

## Travelling expenses of Officers :

Thomas M. Doane, . . . . .	\$600 57
Emma T. Cornish, . . . . .	76 80
Jennie Gill, . . . . .	203 39
Charles A. Colcord, . . . . .	39 52
Arthur E. Linnell, . . . . .	8 63

---

\$928 91

Foreign fares, . . . . .	5,222 13
Inland fares, . . . . .	7,756 57
Carriage and express, . . . . .	1,352 12
Food and lodging, . . . . .	722 83
Outfits, . . . . .	344 50
Assistance and miscellaneous expenses, . . . . .	1,194 72

---

\$17,521 78

Transportation to State Almshouse, . . . . .	282 50
--	--------

---

Total, . . . . .	\$17,804 28
------------------	-------------

## STATE LUNATIC HOSPITALS, ETC.

Taunton Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	\$21,408 81
Danvers Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	26,472 51
Worcester Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	38,095 91
Northampton Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	15,861 83
Worcester Insane Asylum, . . . . .	17,768 48
Westborough Insane Hospital, . . . . .	27,949 33

---

\$147,557 17

## Insane Boarded Out :

Board, . . . . .	\$8,309 50
Clothing, etc, . . . . .	101 04

---

8,410 54

---

Total, . . . . .	\$155,967 71
------------------	--------------

## SETTLEMENT AND BASTARDY.

Legal expenses, . . . . .	\$489 78
Other expenses, . . . . .	5 00

---

Total, . . . . .	\$494 78
------------------	----------

## INDIGENT AND NEGLECTED CHILDREN.

Board, clothing, etc., . . . . .	\$17,810 38
----------------------------------	-------------

## MASSACHUSETTS SCHOOL FOR FEEBLE-MINDED, ETC.

Custodial cases in Massachusetts School, . . . . .	\$6,443 90
Cases in Hospital Cottages, . . . . .	1,690 00
Total, . . . . .	<u>\$8,133 90</u>

## SUPPORT OF SICK STATE PAUPERS.

City and town bills of 1887, . . . . .	\$27 71
" " " 1888, . . . . .	363 25
" " " 1889, . . . . .	1,627 35
" " " 1890, . . . . .	41,803 45
" " " 1891, . . . . .	21,856 05
Total, . . . . .	<u>\$65,677 81</u>

## BURIAL OF STATE PAUPERS.

City and town bills of 1887, . . . . .	\$10 00
" " " 1888, . . . . .	4 00
" " " 1889, . . . . .	239 00
" " " 1890, . . . . .	4,769 20
" " " 1891, . . . . .	3,650 00
Total, . . . . .	<u>\$8,672 20</u>

## TEMPORARY AID FOR STATE PAUPERS.

City and town bills of 1887, . . . . .	\$11 62
" " " 1888, . . . . .	40 00
" " " 1889, . . . . .	1,005 77
" " " 1890, . . . . .	9,905 94
" " " 1891, . . . . .	4,460 09
	<u>\$15,423 42</u>

Shipwrecked seamen, . . . . .	102 10
Foreign fares, . . . . .	1,851 30
Inland fares, . . . . .	469 12
Carriage and express, . . . . .	155 86
Food and lodging, . . . . .	33 00
Outfits, . . . . .	56 95
Miscellaneous, . . . . .	5 50
Total, . . . . .	<u>\$18,097 25</u>

## PAUPER INFANTS.

Board of Outside Infants, . . . . .	\$9,352 49
Medicine, medical attendance, clothing, etc., . . . .	2,529 60
Travel of Visitors :	
Frederick A. Burt, . . . . .	\$519 55
Sarah M. Crawford, . . . . .	427 46
Benjamin W. Peck, . . . . .	2 24
	<hr/>
	949 25
Massachusetts Infant Asylum, . . . . .	1,184 57
	<hr/>
Total, . . . . .	\$14,015 91

## DANGEROUS DISEASES.

City and town bills of 1888, . . . . .	\$108 97
“ “ “ 1889, . . . . .	580 50
“ “ “ 1890, . . . . .	1,072 00
“ “ “ 1891, . . . . .	247 67
	<hr/>
Total, . . . . .	\$2,009 14

The above details may be classified as follows : —

Salaries, . . . . .	\$47,664 40
Travelling expenses, . . . . .	14,680 48
Printing and stationery, . . . . .	1,929 84
Postage, telephone, telegrams, expressage, etc., . .	1,606 21
Publications, . . . . .	491 11
Legal expenses, . . . . .	551 16
Extra service and miscellaneous expenses, . . . .	1,753 02
Rent of immigration office, . . . . .	240 00
Board, clothing, etc., of State juvenile wards, . .	32,596 22
Transportation of State paupers, . . . . .	16,875 77
Support of State insane, . . . . .	156,120 47
Support of feeble-minded youth, . . . . .	8,133 90
Support of sick State poor by cities and towns, . .	65,677 81
Burial of State paupers, . . . . .	8,672 20
Temporary aid for State paupers, . . . . .	18,097 25
Expenses in connection with dangerous diseases, . .	2,009 14
	<hr/>
	\$377,098 98



## PROCEEDINGS OF THE BOARD.

---

The Board here presents a summary of its official proceedings.

*Regular Monthly Meeting, Saturday, January 3, 1891.*

Members present : Dr. Hodgdon, Mrs. Codman, Dr. Hitchcock, Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Johnson, Mr. Stone, Mr. Pratt.

Report of the Committee on Inspection of Institutions, for the months of November and December, 1890, from which it appeared that three visits each had been made to the Worcester Lunatic Hospital and the Worcester Insane Asylum, and one visit each to the Danvers Lunatic Hospital, the Westborough Insane Hospital, the State Almshouse, the State Farm, and the private asylum of Dr. Bemis.

Report of the Committee on Lunacy : Presentation and reading of the monthly report of the Inspector of Institutions ; recommendations adopted, (1) ordering commitments of insane persons from Suffolk County to be made to Worcester Lunatic Hospital, until further order ; (2) directing a transfer from Taunton Lunatic Hospital to State Farm.

Report of the Committee on Charities : Presentation and reading of the monthly reports of the Superintendent of In-Door and Out-Door Poor ; recommendations adopted, involving action on applications for the discharge of one inmate of the prison department of the State Farm, and five children in the custody of the Board ; transfer of an inmate of the State Industrial School through the State Almshouse to the Massachusetts School for Feeble-Minded, on the recommendation of the Trustees of the State Primary and Reform School.

Report of the Committee appointed to visit Washington, with reference to matters of alien immigration.

*Regular Monthly Meeting, Saturday, February 7, 1891.*

Members present : Dr. Hodgdon, Mrs. Codman, Dr. Hitchcock, Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Stone, Mr. Pratt.

Report of the Committee on Lunacy: Presentation and reading of the monthly report of the Inspector of Institutions; recommendations adopted; (1) ordering a transfer of five men and fifteen women from the Worcester Lunatic Hospital to the Worcester Insane Asylum, (2) refusing the application for the discharge of an inmate of the State Farm, (3) requesting the Judge of the Boston Probate Court to commit no patients to Westborough Insane Hospital during a limited period, on account of existence of cases of scarlet fever at that institution.

Report of the Committee on Charities: Presentation and reading of the monthly reports of the Superintendents of In-Door and Out-Door Poor; recommendations adopted, involving action on applications for the discharge of four inmates of the prison department and two inmates of the pauper department of the State Farm, on three applications for discharge from the State Primary School, on one application for discharge from custody of the Board, on one indenture, four applications for admission to the State Primary School, and three adoptions; the absolute appointment of Miss Mary J. Cheney as clerk in the Department of Out-Door Poor, at the expiration of her six months' probationary service, on the 24th ult.; the appointment of Miss Helen Peabody, of Cambridge, as Auxiliary Visitor; and approval of the action of the Superintendent of In-Door Poor, in the matter of refusing the landing of an insane person recently brought from Ireland, with a considerable sum of money in gold in his possession, a hearing having first been given to the recently appointed guardian of the patient in question.

Monthly report of the Committee on Inspection of Institutions, from which it appeared that one visit each had been made to the Northampton and Danvers Lunatic Hospitals and the Holyoke Almshouse.

Acceptance of report of the Committee on By-Laws, and adoption of revised By-Laws.

[For By-Laws see pp. 4-6 of this Report.]

Discharge of two inmates of the prison department of the State Farm.

Hearing of the Trustees of the Northampton Lunatic Hospital, accompanied by the Superintendent of that Institution and their architect, in connection with the application of the Trustees to the Legislature for an appropriation for the purpose of enabling them to begin a contemplated system of repairs and improvements on the buildings.

Reports of the Clerk and Auditor of the Board for the months of December and January.

The Chairman, Mr. Donnelly, Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Johnson and Mr. Pratt appointed a committee to appear before any committees of the present Legislature on matters of concern to the Board, the committee to have authority to employ counsel if they deem it advisable.

*Regular Monthly Meeting, Saturday, March 7, 1891.*

Members present: Dr. Hodgdon, Mrs. Codman, Dr. Hitchcock, Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Johnson, Mr. Stone, Mr. Pratt.

Report of a meeting held by the Executive Committee on the 27th ult., at which action was taken as follows:—1. Accepting the resignation of Mr. Abraham G. Hart as visitor in the Department of In-Door Poor, and appointing a committee with full power to fill the vacancy; 2. Receipt of a communication from the Secretary of the Treasury of the United States, concerning alien immigration; 3. Receipt and consideration of a communication from the Treasurer of the Commonwealth with reference to the matter of the collection from the cities and towns of the Commonwealth of the amounts due for the support of lunatics and paupers in the State establishments; 4. Receipt of a communication from the Governor of the Commonwealth, enclosing a petition from Dr. George E. White, of Sandwich, “asking for a license to receive insane persons for treatment and maintenance in the town of Sandwich;” 5. Permanent appointment of Miss Lilla D. Baker as clerk in the Department of In-Door Poor, she having received a provisional appointment July 11, 1888.

Monthly report of the Committee on Inspection of Institutions, from which it appeared that one visit had been made to the Northampton Lunatic Hospital and one to the Worcester Lunatic Hospital.

Report of the Committee on Lunacy: Presentation and reading of the monthly report of the Inspector of Institutions; recommendations adopted; (1) transferring fifteen men and five women from Worcester Lunatic Hospital to Worcester Insane Asylum, (2) directing commitments of insane persons from Suffolk County to be made to Westborough Insane Hospital until further orders, (3) adoption of certain statistical tables submitted by the Inspector of Institutions.

Report of the Committee on Charities: Presentation and reading of the monthly reports of the Superintendents of In-Door and Out-Door Poor; recommendations adopted, involving action on applications for the discharge of one inmate of the prison department and eight inmates of the pauper department of the State Farm, twelve inmates of the State Primary School, four children in the

custody of the Board, and one dependent child; appointment of an Auxiliary Visitor; acceptance of the resignation of Mr. Brainard A. Andrews, visitor in the Department of Out-Door Poor, to take effect on the 31st inst.; appointment of Mrs. Emma T. Cornish to temporary service in the Department of Inspector of Institutions.

Monthly report of the Clerk and Auditor of the Board.

Notice from the Overseers of the Poor of Brookfield of a petition for the adoption of a child supported by that town.

Civil Service Commission requested to certify to the Board the name of Mr. Willard D. Tripp, a veteran of the War of the Rebellion, for appointment as visitor in the Department of Out-Door Poor, in place of Mr. Andrews, resigned.

Approval of plans for buildings for the proposed Asylum for Chronic Insane at Medfield, submitted to the Board by the Commissioners on the Asylum.

*Regular Monthly Meeting, Saturday, April 4, 1891.*

Members present: Dr. Hodgdon, Dr. Hitchcock, Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Johnson, Mr. Stone, Mr. Pratt.

Report of a meeting held by the Executive Committee on the 18th ult., at which the Committee approved the draft of a bill providing for the establishment of the proposed Chronic Insane Asylum at Medfield; and action by the Board on the subject.

Monthly report of the Committee on Inspection of Institutions, from which it appeared that one visit each had been made to the Worcester and Taunton Lunatic Hospitals, the Worcester Insane Asylum, and the State Farm.

Report of the Committee on Lunacy: Presentation and reading of the monthly report of the Inspector of Institutions; recommendation adopted, authorizing the Inspector of Institutions to attend the meeting of the Association of Superintendents of Insane Asylums, to be held at Washington, D. C., April 28–May 1, 1891.

Report of the Committee on Charities: Presentation and reading of the monthly reports of the Superintendents of In-Door and Out-Door Poor; recommendations adopted, involving action on applications for the discharge of nine inmates of the prison department and eighty inmates of the pauper department of the State Farm, two children in the custody of the Board, and one neglected child.

Monthly report of the Clerk and Auditor of the Board.

Appointment of Mr. Nicholas J. Terry for temporary service in the Division of Immigration of the Department of In-Door Poor.

Appointment of Mr. Homer J. Whiting as visitor in the Department of In-Door Poor, in place of Mr. Hart, resigned.



Certification by the Civil Service Commission of Mr. Willard D. Tripp for appointment as visitor in the Department of Out-Door Poor.

*Voted*, That such members of the Board as can attend, and the Heads of the several Departments, be appointed delegates to the Eighteenth National Conference of Charities and Corrections, to be held at Indianapolis, May 13-20, 1891.

Assent to the assignment by the town of Greenfield of the State Primary School as the place of confinement, discipline and instruction of children of said town convicted of being habitual truants.

*Regular Monthly Meeting, Saturday, May 2, 1891.*

Members present: Dr. Hodgdon, Mrs. Codman, Dr. Hitchcock Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Johnson, Mr. Stone, Mr. Pratt.

Monthly report of the Committee on Inspection of Institutions, from which it appeared that one visit had been made to each of the following institutions,—the Northampton, Danvers and Worcester Lunatic Hospitals, the Worcester Insane Asylum, the Massachusetts School for the Feeble-Minded, and the Lyman School for Boys.

Report of the Committee on Lunacy: Presentation and reading of the monthly report of the Inspector of Institutions; recommendation adopted, transferring twelve women from Westborough Insane Hospital to Worcester Insane Asylum.

Report of the Committee on Charities: Presentation and reading of the monthly reports of the Superintendents of In-Door and Out-Door Poor; recommendations adopted, involving action on applications for the discharge of five inmates of the prison department and seventy-three inmates of the pauper department of the State Farm, six inmates of the State Primary School, and sixteen children in the custody of the Board.

Monthly report of the Clerk and Auditor of the Board.

Action on a communication from Miss Frances R. Morse on the subject of out-door relief.

*Voted*, That the Clerk be instructed to call the attention of the Trustees of the Westborough Insane Hospital to the fact that Dr. J. Culver Walker, who certified to the insanity of Bridget King, a patient committed to that hospital September 7, 1890, and of Jennie M. Onthank, committed in like manner January 29, 1891, appears not to be a graduate of a legally organized medical college, and has practiced less than three years in this State.

*Regular Monthly Meeting, Saturday, June 6, 1891.*

Members present: Dr. Hodgdon, Mrs. Codman, Mr. Donnelly, Dr. Hitchcock, Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Johnson, Mr. Stone, Mr. Pratt.

Annual election of officers: Dr. Hodgdon elected Chairman, and Mrs. Codman Vice-Chairman.

The Chairman appointed the following committees:

Committee on Lunacy: Dr. Hitchcock, Dr. Hodgdon, Mrs. Codman, Mr. Stone.

Committee on Charities: Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Donnelly, Mr. Johnson, Mr. Pratt, Mr. Keith.

Committee on Inspection of Institutions: Mr. Johnson, Mr. Stone, Mr. Pratt.

Resignation of Dr. Albert R. Moulton as Inspector of Institutions.

Dr. Moulton requested to make a personal investigation of the Scotch system of boarding out the insane, and report thereon to the Board.

*Voted*, That the Executive Committee have charge of the Department of Inspector of Institutions during the expected vacancy in the office of Inspector.

Monthly report of the Committee on the Inspection of Institutions, from which it appeared that seven visits had been made during the past month, viz., two to the Westborough Insane Hospital, and one each to the Danvers Lunatic Hospital, State Almshouse, McLean Asylum, and the almshouses at Cambridge and Arlington.

Annual report of the Committee on Inspection of Institutions, from which it appeared that seventy-seven visits had been made during the past year, viz., seven to the Worcester Lunatic Hospital; six each to the Worcester Insane Asylum, Northampton Lunatic Hospital and the Westborough Insane Hospital; five each to the Danvers Lunatic Hospital and the Massachusetts School for the Feeble-Minded; four each to the State Farm and the State Almshouse; three each to the Taunton Lunatic Hospital, Boston Lunatic Hospital and the McLean Asylum; two each to the State Primary School, the Lyman School and the private asylums of Dr. Heald and Dr. Bemis; and one each to the State Industrial School, the Hospital Cottages for Children, the private Asylums of Dr. Stedman, Dr. Russell, Dr. Channing, Dr. Baker and Dr. McNulty, the city institutions at Deer Island, and the almshouses at Holyoke,

Arlington and Cambridge, besides six visits to certain of the boarded-out insane.

Report of the Committee on Lunacy: Presentation and reading of the monthly report of the Inspector of Institutions; recommendations adopted; (1) directing the commitment of insane persons from Suffolk County to be made to the Worcester Lunatic Hospital, until further order, (2) referring the matter of the irregular commitments to the Westborough Insane Hospital to a committee consisting of the Chairman and Mr. Donnelly, with full power, (3) discharging a boarded-out patient from the custody of the Board, (4) providing for the commitment of two inmates of the Massachusetts School for the Feeble-Minded to a lunatic Hospital.

Report of the Committee on Charities: Presentation and reading of the monthly reports of the Superintendents of In-Door and Out-Door Poor; recommendations adopted, involving action on applications for the discharge of four inmates of the prison department and eleven inmates of the pauper department of the State Farm, twelve inmates of the State Primary School, and nine children in the custody of the Board; and the appointment of the following auxiliary visitors for the ensuing year:

Mrs. Mary A. Andrews, . . . .	Vergennes, Vt.
Miss Ellen M. Ayres, . . . .	Southbridge.
Miss Eliza A. Babbitt, . . . .	Westford.
Mrs. Martha J. Barrell, . . . .	York Corner, Me.
Miss Annie S. Bennett, . . . .	Ayer.
Mrs. Martha B. Bishop, . . . .	North Brookfield.
Miss Frances Brewer, . . . .	Northampton.
Miss Mary E. Brown, . . . .	West Roxbury.
Mrs. Helen J. C. Butler, . . . .	North Adams.
Miss Carrie E. Buzzell, . . . .	Durham, N. H.
Miss Louisa S. Cheever, . . . .	Worcester.
Mrs. Susan J. Cheney, . . . .	South Manchester, Conn.
Miss Harriet R. Chickering, . . . .	Boston
Mrs. Emily G. Collins, . . . .	Brattleborough, Vt.
Miss Charlotte H. Conant, . . . .	Greenfield.
Miss Mary J. Cooley, . . . .	Pittsfield.
Mrs. Mary C. Crump, . . . .	New London, Conn.
Mrs. Jessica A. Cutting, . . . .	Montville, Conn.
Mrs. Sarah W. Damon, . . . .	Bridgewater.
Mrs. Abby E. Davis, . . . .	West Newton.
Mrs. Sylvia A. Dow, . . . .	Somerville.
Miss Mary S. Eaton, . . . .	Concord.
Mrs. Kate Edwards, . . . .	Northampton.
Miss Charlotte E. Ellis, . . . .	Jamaica Plain.
Mrs. Orra E. Fickett, . . . .	East Bridgewater.
Miss Sarah C. Forbes, . . . .	Conway.
Miss Ellen Hartwell, . . . .	Littleton.

Miss Sara E. Hatheway, . . . . .	Windsor Locks, Conn.
Mrs. Mary C. Hicks, . . . . .	Stafford Springs, Conn.
Mrs. Lucy A. Hitchcock, . . . . .	Palmer.
Mrs. Lois W. Humphrey, . . . . .	South Lancaster.
Miss Leura E. Jenkins, . . . . .	Barre.
Mrs. Belle G. Johnson, . . . . .	Marlborough.
Miss Maria L. Johnson, . . . . .	Lynn.
Mrs. Adelaide H. Jones, . . . . .	East Derry, N. H.
Mrs. Helen L. King, . . . . .	Quincy.
Miss Lucy H. Lee, . . . . .	Brookline.
Miss Anna C. Leonard, . . . . .	Springfield.
Mrs. Mary B. Lewis, . . . . .	Framingham.
Mrs. Ophelia M. A. Lovejoy, . . . . .	Haverhill.
Mrs. Caroline E. Maynard, . . . . .	Dedham.
Mrs. Emily C. Morton, . . . . .	Fall River.
Miss Lucy A. Morton, . . . . .	Springfield.
Miss Harriet Newbury, . . . . .	Taunton.
Miss Harriet E. Noyes, . . . . .	Ipswich.
Miss Helen Peabody, . . . . .	Cambridge.
Mrs. Amelia S. Phelps, . . . . .	Wilbraham.
Mrs. Sarah C. Pratt, . . . . .	North Abington.
Mrs. Eliza A. Putnam, . . . . .	Middletown, Conn.
Mrs. Mary J. Randall, . . . . .	Gilead, Conn.
Mrs. Catherine N. Ranger, . . . . .	North Brookfield.
Mrs. Frances B. Ranlet, . . . . .	Holyoke.
Mrs. Susan E. Ranlet, . . . . .	Malden.
Miss Harriete Rea, . . . . .	Lowell.
Mrs. Sarah C. Read, . . . . .	North Adams.
Miss S. Ellen Robertson, . . . . .	Chicopee.
Mrs. Jane C. Robinson, . . . . .	Blandford.
Mrs. Celeste S. Russell, . . . . .	Great Barrington.
Mrs. Mary L. H. Sheldon, . . . . .	Lebanon, Conn.
Mrs. Virginia T. Smith, . . . . .	Hartford, Conn.
Mrs. Ellen B. Stebbins, . . . . .	Roslindale.
Mrs. Mary E. Stedman, . . . . .	Norwich Town, Conn.
Mrs. Marietta H. Stevens, . . . . .	Westfield.
Miss Fanny C. Stone, . . . . .	Newburyport.
Miss Eliza S. Sylvester, . . . . .	Hanover.
Miss Elizabeth Thurber, . . . . .	Plymouth.
Mrs. Julia E. Tilton, . . . . .	Conway.
Mrs. Agnes C. Tribou, . . . . .	Middleborough.
Miss Alice M. Turner, . . . . .	Randolph.
Miss Elizabeth W. Twitchell, . . . . .	Keene, N. H.
Mrs. Eliza G. Washburn, . . . . .	Hyde Park.
Mrs. Abbie J. Wheeler, . . . . .	Waltham.
Mrs. Abigail Wheeler, . . . . .	Northbridge.
Miss Martha Lee Whelden, . . . . .	West Barnstable.
Mrs. Harriet R. Wiley, . . . . .	Wellfleet.
Mrs. Mary L. Williams, . . . . .	Dedham.
Mrs. Abigail J. Wright, . . . . .	Belchertown.



Monthly report of the Clerk and Auditor of the Board.

Committee appointed to consider and report on a plan for the reorganization of the work of the Departments of the Board.

Committee appointed with full power to take such action as may seem to them advisable in the matter of a communication from the Secretary of the Treasury of the United States, notifying the Board of the termination, on the 31st proximo, of the contract made between the Treasury Department and the Board on the 2nd of December, 1882.

*Special Meeting, Saturday, June 27, 1891.*

Members present: Dr. Hodgdon, Mrs. Codman, Mr. Donnelly, Dr. Hitchcock, Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Johnson, Mr. Stone, Mr. Pratt, Dr. Curran.

The Chairman appointed Dr. Curran a member of the Committee on Charities, in place of Mr. Keith, whose term of office as member of the Board expired on the 11th inst.

Progressive report of the Committee on the Reorganization of the Departments of the Board.

*Special Meeting, Thursday, July 2, 1891.*

[In place of regular July meeting.]

Members present: Dr. Hodgdon, Mrs. Codman, Dr. Hitchcock, Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Johnson, Mr. Stone, Mr. Pratt.

Report of the Committee on Lunacy: Presentation and reading of the monthly report of the Deputy Inspector of Institutions; recommendation adopted, ordering the commitment of insane persons from Suffolk County to be made to Westborough Insane Hospital, until further order.

Report of the Committee on Charities: Presentation and reading of the monthly reports of the Superintendents of In-Door and Out-Door Poor; recommendations adopted, involving action on applications for the discharge of seven inmates of the prison department and nine inmates of the pauper department of the State Farm, one inmate of the State Primary School, and seven children in the custody of the Board; and action on a communication from the Trustees of the State Primary and Reform Schools.

Report of the Committee on Inspection of Institutions, from which it appeared that during the past month twelve visits had been made; viz., two to the Northampton Lunatic Hospital, and one each to the Worcester Lunatic Hospital, Westborough Insane Hospital, Worcester Insane Asylum, State Almshouse, State

Primary School, Lyman School, the almshouses at Springfield, Holyoke and Worcester, and Dr. Bemis's private asylum at Worcester.

The Clerk instructed to call the attention of the Trustees of the State Primary and Reform Schools to the opinion of the Board that the drainage system of the State Primary School should be improved in accordance with recommendations already made by the Board, and also to various minor matters connected with the management of the school.

Committee appointed with full power to take action in the matter of the resignation of Charles E. Kiander, as clerk in the Department of In-Door Poor.

*Adjourned Meeting, Monday, July 13, 1891.*

Members present: Dr. Hodgdon, Mrs. Codman, Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Johnson, Mr. Stone, Mr. Pratt.

On the report of the Deputy Inspector of Institutions on the case of Margaret Sullivan, an insane inmate of the State Almshouse, who met with a violent death at the hands of Catherine Dolan, a fellow patient, on the 4th inst., it was

*Voted*, That the Clerk be instructed to communicate to the Trustees of the State Almshouse that in the judgment of the Board, in view of the recent accident, no considerable number of insane inmates should be allowed in the yard of the Institution without an attendant.

The Committee appointed on the 6th ult., with full power, to take such action as might seem to them advisable on the communication of the Secretary of the Treasury, notifying the Board of the intention of the Treasury Department to terminate the immigration contract between the Department and the Board, presented and read a report of their sub-committee, appointed to visit Washington and confer with the Secretary of the Treasury in behalf of the Board. The report concluded with the following "memorandum in regard to the supervision of immigration in the state of Massachusetts,"—accepted by the Secretary and promised to be adopted by him as soon as it should be formally approved by the Board:—

"That an employé of the State Board of Lunacy and Charity be appointed as Commissioner of Immigration at the ports of Massachusetts, to serve without pay.

The subordinates at present employed by the Board in supervision of alien passengers to be appointed by you, to perform the same services as now, the compensation to be hereafter determined.

Provision for such immigrants as may fall into distress or otherwise become a public charge, to be made as heretofore.

The details as regard the manner and form of providing for such destitute persons to be arranged between the Department and the State Board."

*Voted* unanimously, That the above memorandum be approved ;

Also *Voted* unanimously, That the Board recommend the appointment of Mr. Stephen C. Wrightington, of Fall River, to the office of Commissioner of Immigration, indicated in the memorandum.

*Regular Monthly Meeting, Saturday, August 1, 1891.*

Members present : Dr. Hodgdon, Mrs. Codman, Dr. Hitchcock, Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Johnson, Mr. Stone, Mr. Pratt, Dr. Curran.

The Chairman, Vice-Chairman, Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Stone and Mr. Johnson appointed a committee on the Annual Report.

The Executive Committee reported that they had placed the Deputy Inspector of Institutions in temporary charge of the Inspector's office, and that they had authorized him, in behalf of the Board to exempt cities, towns and individuals from the operation of the provision of Chapter 346 of the Acts of 1887, whenever in his opinion hardship would result therefrom.

Presentation of a communication from the Chairman of the Trustees of the State Almshouse and State Farm, replying to the Board's communication with regard to the violent death of Margaret Sullivan, and stating their intention "to employ additional attendants for such care and oversight of the inmates as might be necessary while in the yard of the Institution," and also "to make such improvements as will so far as possible prevent a similar accident."

Report of the Committee on Inspection of Institutions, from which it appeared that one visit each had been made to the Boston Lunatic Hospital, the almshouses at Lowell and Methuen, and the boarded-out patients at Mrs. Bean's, in Methuen.

Report of the Committee on Lunacy : Presentation and reading of the monthly report of the Deputy Inspector of Institutions ; recommendations adopted ; (1) discharging a boarded-out patient from the custody of the Board, (2) transferring three inmates of the State Almshouse to the Danvers Lunatic Hospital.

Report of the Committee on Charities : Presentation and reading of the monthly reports of the Superintendents of In-Door and Out-Door Poor ; recommendations adopted, involving action on applications for the discharge of two inmates of the prison department and seven inmates of the pauper department of the State Farm,

six children in the custody of the Board, and one dependent child, and one application for indenture.

Monthly report of the Clerk and Auditor of the Board.

Appointment of Miss Alice Miller, of Fitchburg, as Auxiliary Visitor of the Board.

*Regular Monthly Meeting, Saturday, September 5, 1891.*

Members present: Dr. Hodgdon, Mrs. Codman, Dr. Hitchcock, Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Johnson, Mr. Stone, Mr. Pratt.

Action on case of inmate of the Boston Lunatic Hospital.

Hearing of Mrs. L. C. Pennell and Miss Revel in the case of Mrs. Connell, an inmate of the Danvers Lunatic Hospital.

Report of the Committee to whom the matter of Charles E. Kiander was referred on the 2nd of July last, that Mr. Kiander's resignation as clerk in the Department of In-Door Poor was accepted to take effect on the 31st ult., and that Mr. Arthur E. Linnell had been appointed his successor under the Civil Service rules, at a salary of \$800 per annum, the appointment to date from the 10th ult.

Hearing on a petition for a discharge of Abraham M. Hatfield, an insane inmate of the State Farm.

Communication from the Trustees of the State Primary and Reform Schools, indicating a substantial compliance on the part of the trustees with the suggestions made by the Board regarding the sanitary condition of the State Primary School in the Board's vote of July 2, 1891.

Report of the Committee on Lunacy: Presentation and reading of the monthly report of the Deputy Inspector of Institutions; recommendations adopted; (1) regarding the proposed transfer of two epileptic inmates of the Westborough Insane Hospital to the Hospital Cottages at Baldwinville, (2) regarding certain communications of two insane inmates of the Lunatic Ward of the State Farm, (3) ordering the commitment of insane persons from Suffolk County to be made to Taunton Lunatic Hospital, until further order.

Report of the Committee on Charities: Presentation and reading of the monthly reports of the Superintendents of In-Door and Out-Door Poor; recommendations adopted, involving action on applications for the discharge of five inmates of the prison department and nineteen inmates of the pauper department of the State Farm, and seven children in the custody of the Board; the appointment of Miss Ellen Stevens, of Clinton, as Auxiliary Visitor of the Board; the transfer of three inmates of the Lyman



School to the State Farm; the absolute appointment of Miss Jennie L. Gill as transportation officer of the Department of In-Door Poor, from May 4, 1891; and the approval of a communication prepared by Mrs. Richardson in reply to a communication from Miss Frances R. Morse on the subject of out-door relief, referred to the Committee on Charities on the 2nd of May, 1891.

*Adjourned Meeting, Thursday, September 10, 1891.*

Members present: Dr. Hodgdon, Mrs. Codman, Mr. Donnelly, Dr. Hitchcock, Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Johnson, Mr. Stone, Mr. Pratt.

The Committee on Re-organization presented the names of six candidates for the office of Inspector of Institutions. Ballots being cast for the office of Inspector of Institutions, Dr. Charles E. Woodbury, of Arlington, was unanimously elected to that position, at a salary of \$2,500 per annum, subject to the approval of the Governor, under the law.

The Committee on the case of Abraham M. Hatfield, an insane inmate of the State Farm, reported that, in the judgment of the Committee, the Board has no authority to discharge Mr. Hatfield, and further, that even if the power were in the Board, it would not be advisable to assume the responsibility, which rests primarily with the Court that committed him.

*Voted*, that the report of the Committee be accepted, and that the opinion of the Committee in the matter be adopted as the judgment of the Board.

*Regular Monthly Meeting, Saturday, October 3, 1891.*

Members present: Dr. Hodgdon, Mrs. Codman, Dr. Hitchcock, Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Johnson, Mr. Stone, Mr. Pratt, Dr. Curran.

*Voted*, That the salaries of Messrs. Charles A. Colcord, Henry M. Billings and Berndt F. Heurlin, employés in the Department of In-Door Poor, be discontinued from the 1st inst., they being now in the paid service of the United States, as immigration inspectors.

The Chairman reported the Governor's written consent and approval in the matter of the Board's appointment of Dr. Charles E. Woodbury as Inspector of Institutions, the appointment to date from the 11th ult.

Report of the Committee on Inspection of Institutions for the months of August and September, from which it appeared that nine visits had been made during the month of August, viz., one

each to the Boston, Taunton and Danvers Lunatic Hospitals, Austin Farm, the State Almshouse, State Farm, State Primary School and the Lowell and Provincetown almshouses; and nine visits during the month of September, viz., two to the Northampton Lunatic Hospital, and one each to the Taunton Lunatic Hospital, Westborough Insane Hospital, State Primary School, State Farm, the Hospital Cottages at Baldwinville, and the private asylums of Dr. Russell at Winchendon and Dr. Baker at Baldwinville.

Report of the Committee on Lunacy: Presentation and reading of the monthly report of the Inspector of Institutions; recommendations adopted; (1) directing the commitment of insane persons from Suffolk County to be made to Worcester Lunatic Hospital, until further order; (2) appointing a committee with full power in the matter of the appointment of a visitor in the Department of Inspector of Institutions.

Report of the Committee on Charities: Presentation and reading of the monthly reports of the Superintendents of In-Door and Out-Door Poor; recommendations adopted, involving action on applications for the discharge of six inmates of the prison department of the State Farm, two inmates of the State Primary School, one child in the custody of the Board, and one dependent child; the absolute appointment of Mr. Homer J. Whiting as visitor in the Department of In-Door Poor, to date from the 31st ult.; the transfer of two inmates of the Lyman School to the State Farm; the acceptance on the part of the Board of the offer of the Trustees of the State Primary and Reform Schools to board out a limited number of inmates of the State Primary School in the custody of the Board until the close of the current calendar year, at the expense of the State Primary School boarding-out appropriation; and the appointment of Miss Catherine Howard of Springfield, as Auxiliary Visitor of the Board.

*Voted*, That the Inspector of Institutions be authorized to exempt cities, towns and individuals from the operations of the provisions of Chapter 346 of the Acts of 1887, when hardship would in his opinion result therefrom.

*Regular Monthly Meeting, Saturday, November 7, 1891.*

Members present: Dr. Hodgdon, Mrs. Codman, Mr. Donnelly, Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Johnson, Mr. Stone, Mr. Pratt, Dr. Curran.

Temporary appointment of Miss Mabel E. Bacon as visitor in the Department of Inspector of Institutions.

Resignation of Miss Jennie L. Gill as transportation officer in the Department of In-Door Poor.

*Voted*, That Mr. Charles A. Colcord be entitled transportation officer, and Henry M. Billings and Berndt F. Heurlin clerks, in the service of the Board, without pay, from the first ult., the date on which these employés entered the service of the United States as salaried officers.

Hearing of the committee of the Trustees of the State Primary and Reform Schools regarding the question of placing out a larger number of boys from the State Primary School.

Report of the Committee on Lunacy: Presentation and reading of the monthly report of the Inspector of Institutions; recommendations adopted; (1) directing the Suffolk County commitments to be made to Westborough Insane Hospital until further order, (2) calling the attention of the Commissioners for Public Institutions of the City of Boston to the absence of locked letter-boxes at Austin Farm, (3) taking action on the case of an idiotic child at the Shutesbury Almshouse, (4) providing for the transfer of twenty patients from the State hospitals to the Worcester Insane Asylum.

Report of the Committee on Charities: Presentation and reading of the monthly reports of the Superintendents of In-Door and Out-Door Poor; recommendations adopted, involving action on applications for the discharge of seven inmates of the prison department and nine inmates of the pauper department of the State Farm, ten children in the custody of the Board, and two dependent children, besides thirty-three boys and eight girls in the custody of the Board, and nineteen boys and eight girls in the State Primary School, who by reason of age or for other cause could not be benefited by further visitation.

Monthly report of the Clerk and Auditor of the Board.

Increase of salaries of certain employés of the Board.

Action concerning the transportation of insane persons.

*Regular Monthly Meeting, Saturday, December 5, 1891.*

Members present: Dr. Hodgdon, Mrs. Codman, Mr. Donnelly, Dr. Hitchcock, Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Johnson, Mr. Stone, Mr. Pratt.

The last sentence of By-Law 7 amended so as to read as follows:—"There shall be two Deputy Superintendents, who shall be under the direction of the Superintendent, and who shall have charge respectively of the Central Division and the Division of Visitation."

Action on estimates of appropriations for the year 1892, as shown in the following table.

	Appropriations 1891.	Estimates 1892.
Expenses of the Board, including salary and expenses of Clerk,	\$4,500	\$4,500
Department of In-Door Poor, — salaries and expenses, . .	35,500	34,000
Department of Out Door Poor, — salaries and expenses, . .	20,000	20,000
Department of Inspector of Institutions, — salaries and expenses, . . . . .	10,000	10,000
Auxiliary Visitors, — expenses, . . . . .	1,500	1,200
Transportation of State paupers, . . . . .	16,000	16,000
State paupers in State Lunatic Hospitals, and in families, .	150,000	160,000
Cases of settlement and bastardy, . . . . .	1,500	1,500
Indigent and neglected children, — care and maintenance, .	18,000	20,000
State paupers in Massachusetts School for Feeble-Minded and Hospital Cottages for Children, . . . . .	7,000	10,000
Support of sick State paupers, . . . . .	80,000	80,000
Burial of State paupers, . . . . .	10,000	10,000
Temporary aid to State paupers, . . . . .	20,000	20,000
Support and transportation of unsettled pauper infants, . .	15,000	15,000
Small-pox and other dangerous diseases, . . . . .	3,000	3,000
	\$392,000	\$405,200

Action on a communication from the Governor asking for suggestions with regard to the work of the Board, for consideration in the preparation of his inaugural address.

Appointment of Miss Mabel E. Bacon as visitor in the Department of Inspector of Institutions.

Presentation and adoption of the draft of the first forty-eight pages of the Board's Annual Report.

Report of removal of insane paupers out of the State.

Hearing of committee of the Trustees of the Northampton Lunatic Hospital, with reference to certain matters of cleanliness and ventilation at that institution, and also regarding an appropriation of fifty thousand dollars which the Trustees propose to ask for, in order to carry on additions and improvements now in progress.

Report of the committee on Lunacy: Presentation and reading of the monthly report of the Inspector of Institutions; recommendation adopted with reference to the transfer of six insane criminals from the Danvers Lunatic Hospital to the State Farm.

Report of the Committee on Charities: Presentation and reading of the monthly reports of the Superintendents of In-Door and Out-



Door Poor; recommendations adopted, involving action on applications for the discharge of four inmates of the prison department and five inmates of the pauper department of the State Farm, and also three women for transfer from the State Farm to the State Almshouse, four inmates of the State Primary School, five children in custody of the Board and three dependent children, and three indentures; transfer of an inmate of the Lyman School to the State Farm; transfer of two inmates of the State Lunatic Hospitals to the State Farm.

*Adjourned Meeting, Saturday, December 19, 1891.*

Members present: Dr. Hodgdon, Mrs. Codman, Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Johnson, Mr. Stone, Mr. Pratt.

Continued hearing of committee of Trustees of Northampton Lunatic Hospital.

Approval of estimate of Trustees of Taunton Lunatic Hospital for an appropriation of \$55,000, for the completion of additions and improvements now in progress.

Action on application for discharge from the custody of the Board.

Final action on the Annual Report.

*Adjourned Meeting, Tuesday, December 22, 1891.*

Members present: Dr. Hodgdon, Mrs. Codman, Mr. Donnelly, Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Johnson, Mr. Stone, Mr. Pratt.

Approval of the following estimates of the Trustees of the State Almshouse and the State Farm, for the year 1892:—

Salaries and expenses at the State Almshouse . . . .	\$109,700
Salaries and expenses at the State Farm . . . .	76,700

Approval of the following estimates of the Trustees of the State Primary and Reform Schools, for the year 1892:—

Lyman School for Boys	Salaries and expenses . .	\$46,585
State Industrial School for Girls	Salaries and expenses . .	20,010
State Primary School	Salaries and expenses . .	51,700
State Primary School	Boarding-out children . .	9,000

Transfer of an inmate of the Lyman School to the State Farm.

Continued hearing of Trustees of Northampton Lunatic Hospital.

*Adjourned Meeting, Saturday, December 26, 1891.*

Members present: Dr. Hodgdon, Mrs. Codman, Mr. Donnelly, Dr. Hitchcock, Mrs. Richardson, Mr. Stone, Mr. Pratt.

Continued hearing of Trustees of Northampton Lunatic Hospital. The Trustees stated that the amount needed to complete the new building already under construction was \$18,120 ; for the enlargement of the chapel, \$3,625 ; for heating apparatus and new boilers, \$10,000 ; for two new congregate dining-rooms with connecting corridors, \$30,000 ; for new stairways and fire-escapes, \$6,755 ; for improving ventilation and drainage, \$30,000 ; for electric light plant, \$6,500.

*Voted*, That, in the judgment of the Board, the proposed special appropriation for the State Lunatic Hospital at Northampton should be limited to the estimates for the completion of the boiler house, and dormitories for employes, \$18,120 ; extension of the chapel \$3,625 ; steam heating, including new boilers, \$10,000 ; fire-escapes and fire-walls \$6,755 ; improving sanitary condition in light, ventilation and drainage, \$20,000.

## LUNACY ADMINISTRATION IN SCOTLAND.

---

BY A. R. MOULTON, M.D.

---

The General Board of Commissioners in Lunacy for Scotland is composed of five members, two of whom are physicians. The latter are salaried officers, and they devote their whole time to the interests of the public.

The Board has a secretary and the usual number of clerks in the home office at Edinburgh. Two physicians are employed as deputies, who inspect the establishments for the insane and visit all registered lunatics in private houses.

The Board is the recognized official head of the establishments for the insane, and the guardian of all registered lunatics. I quote a portion of section nine, chapter seventy-one, of "Lunacy Acts": "The Board, over and above the Powers hereby specially committed to them, shall have Superintendence, Management, Direction and Regulation of all Matters arising under this Act in relation to Lunatics, and to Public, Private and District Asylums, and to every house in which a Lunatic is kept or detained under an Order of the Sheriff, and shall have the power of granting or refusing Licenses to the Proprietors of Private Asylums, and of removing or transferring any such Licenses, and of recalling or suspending the same; and it shall be lawful for the Board from Time to Time to make and establish such Rules and Regulations as they may deem necessary towards the Good Order and Management of all Private and District Asylums, and the Conduct and Duties of the Superintendents, Officers and Servants thereof, and to enforce such Rules and Regulations by Forfeiture of License of any Party not observing the same, and Recovery of the Penalties authorized by this Act."

The Statutes make it obligatory upon the paid Commissioners to "visit and inspect twice yearly all the Public and Private and District Asylums, and every house in which a lunatic is detained by Order of a Sheriff; and the Commissioners must make an annual visit to any Prison or Poor-house where there shall be, or be alleged or supposed to be, any Lunatic." The General Board also issues licenses for the care of lunatics in private dwellings, and in certain portions of poor-houses, and it may revoke the same.

There are twenty-five district lunacy boards in Scotland, who work in conjunction with and under the direction of the General Board. The district board, for example, subject to the approval of the General Board, levies assessments upon the land-owners and tenants for the expense incurred by the district board. When the accommodations for the pauper lunatics of the district are insufficient or are lacking, the district board, by the direction or approval of the General Board, may remedy the evil, and no such establishment can be erected or enlarged except upon the approval of the General Board. When a new district asylum is erected, the local board assumes the direction of the same in like manner as Boards of Trustees manage State Hospitals in Massachusetts.

Under the term Lunatic is included, in Scotland, "every person certified by two medical persons to be a lunatic, an insane person, an idiot or a person of unsound mind." And "a pauper lunatic is a person certified as above on whose behalf *any allowance or assistance* is granted by a parochial board, whether such lunatic be a pauper or a dependent."

The Scotch laws governing the treatment of lunatics are very rigid, but at the same time humane and proper. They begin and end with the principle that every pauper lunatic must be sent to an asylum, but under special circumstances he may be provided for otherwise, *by sanction of the Board of Lunacy*. Non-pauper, as well as all pauper lunatics, if detained in institutions, are under the supervision of the Board; and under certain instances, private patients not in establishments for the insane are also subject to its control. To quote from standing statements in the Board's Reports: "The circumstances which bring under our supervision an insane person who is not a pauper and who is not placed in an establishment are the following:—

1. If he is kept in a private dwelling for profit, and suffers from mental disorder of confirmed character..
2. If, whether kept for profit or not, he has been insane for more than a year, and is subjected to compulsory confinement, to restraint or coercion, or to harsh and cruel treatment.
3. If he possesses property which has been placed under curatory by a court of law."

Given a pauper lunatic in a parish, it is the duty of the Inspector of Poor of the parish to notify the chairman of the parochial board, who in turn must "intimate" to the General Board of Lunacy the name and residence of the lunatic, together with other required facts; he becomes a *registered lunatic*, and is placed under the supervision of the Board, whose duty it is to guard him so long as he remains insane. He must be sent to the asylum of the district,



or to a training school (a school for the feeble-minded); or the parochial board, with the consent of the General Board, may provide for him in a lunatic ward of a poor-house, or in a private dwelling specially licensed for the purpose. Thus it appears how three classes of lunatics are recognized in Scotland: (1) those who require to be in fully equipped asylums; (2) those who need treatment in an establishment, but not that of a fully equipped asylum; and (3) those who do not need treatment in an establishment. To meet these requirements there are (a) *establishments*, including royal asylums, district asylums, parochial asylums, lunatic wards of almshouses, private asylums, training schools, and lunatic departments to prisons, and (b) *guardians* who care for quiet, chronic, harmless lunatics in private dwellings.

The Scotch asylums are so like the best institutions for the insane in America that it is not necessary for my purpose to make special allusion to them, but it should be remarked that the parochial asylums (classified as lunatic wards of almshouses with unrestricted licenses) are fully equipped asylums, licensed by the General Board. The private asylums conducted by their proprietors for profit number five. When the General Board was commissioned there were many of this class, but the excellence of the Royal Asylums, which take private patients, and the sentiment of the Board, have extinguished all private institutions taking patients at low rates of board. Those existing draw patients able to pay very large sums for their care. The Royal Asylums give so much more for the money than individuals usually can do that no place remains for cheap proprietary institutions. Besides, the Board will not license such places, knowing that abuses and scandals are much more likely to occur in them than in well regulated asylums.

“Pauper lunatics who are both harmless and incapable of deriving benefit from treatment in an asylum are admitted into lunatic wards of poor-houses licensed solely for the reception of such patients, by sanction of the Board granted on petition of the Inspector of Poor.”

In the thirty-three counties of Scotland there are sixteen almshouses having lunatic wards with restricted licenses; ten of these establishments are in four counties. Before the Board will consider an application for a license, the Inspector of Poor must present to it a plan of those portions of the almshouse where it is proposed to place lunatics, showing accurately the number and dimensions of the rooms, airing-courts, etc. The water supply must be ample and of good quality. The accommodations for lunatics must be entirely separate from those of ordinary paupers, and the grounds must be ample for their occupation and recreation

apart from sane paupers. The Board prescribes the fittings and furniture of the apartments and regulates the food supply, which it requires shall be better than that given the general inmates. It also designates the kind of clothing and bedding which the local poor authorities shall furnish, and if the visiting Commissioners find them deficient or inappropriate the Inspector of Poor must increase or improve them. No alterations can be made in the licensed wards without the written consent of the Commissioners, and the patients must not be cared for in other portions of the establishment.

License is not granted for the care of less than sixteen patients in one almshouse, as the Board is convinced that a smaller number cannot be economically and at the same time properly supported in a poor-house, and if permission is desired for the keeping of more than sixteen patients, it is not granted unless the aggregate is a multiple of about that number, when the attendants are increased accordingly or in such proportion as the Board may direct. Whenever the number of lunatics accommodated exceeds sixty, separate buildings, detached from those occupied by ordinary paupers, must be provided. If the number cared for exceeds one hundred, a resident medical officer must be employed. Wards licensed for more than fifty lunatics, but less than one hundred, must be visited daily by a medical officer who may live elsewhere; and when licensed for less than fifty patients they must be visited twice a week by a physician. The medical officer of the poor-house directs the treatment of the patients and regulates their occupation, amusement and exercise.

Licenses are issued annually, and the Board has the power to recall them at any time should the prescribed standard not be maintained, or if for any reason it is desirable to close the wards. So carefully has the Board attended to this trust that the increase of insane in poor-houses during the last twenty years has been only forty per cent., whereas the entire number of insane under observation increased nearly sixty-three per cent.; and on January 1, 1891, with 12,595 lunatics provided for, there were only 882 patients in this class of establishments. In Massachusetts, with the names of 5,676 lunatics on the registers of the State Board of Lunacy and Charity, 757 are in almshouses.

In Scotland on January 1, 1891, 2,613 lunatics were in private dwellings by sanction of the Board. The keeping of insane in private houses has long been practiced there, as it has been in other places, but the excellence of the boarding-out system as it exists in that country is mainly due to the efforts of Sir Arthur Mitchell and his associates on the General Board of Lunacy.

The Scotch boarding-out system is one in which the local authorities do of their own motion and will that which the Commissioners desire. The people are boarding out the patients, and the Board is keeping the system alive. One patient may, by sanction of the Board, be placed in a private house without the place being specially licensed, but the license of the Commissioners is necessary if more than that number is to be kept; permission is not given, however, for the care of more than four lunatics in a single house, and if the number is to exceed two, sanction is given by the Board only upon the recommendation of a Commissioner or Deputy Commissioner.

Allusion has already been made to the circumstances under which private patients in families come under the supervision of the Board. Pauper lunatics, not requiring the treatment of a fully equipped asylum or the restraint of the lunatic wards of an almshouse, may remain in or be sent to a private house, by permission of the Board, which is granted on the application of the Inspector of Poor, accompanied by two medical certificates; or they may be removed from asylums or lunatic wards of poor-houses and placed with guardians; but in this case a medical certificate is not usually called for. Lunatics discharged from establishments on probation are classed as boarded-out patients during the probationary period, even though the people with whom they live (usually their own relatives) receive no remuneration for their board. Not including those who were removed from establishments on trial for periods not exceeding twenty-eight days, there were 105 probationary lunatics included among the boarded-out the past year. Before the expiration of the furlough, patients, if unrecovered, must be returned to the asylum; or if parochial relief is to be continued, the sanction of the Board must be obtained to the manner in which they are in future to be provided for, and they of course continue under the Commissioners' direction.

The preliminary steps in the boarding-out system are all taken by the local authorities. The guardians and houses are selected by the Inspector of Poor of the Parish, and license is granted by the Board if the proposed care-taker and house are satisfactory. In making application to the General Board for a license to keep lunatics in a private dwelling, the Inspector of Poor must, in addition to certifying that the proposed guardian is of good moral character and a proper person to be entrusted with the care of patients, state certain facts regarding the locality of the house, name and occupation of the occupier, number of rooms which have windows, number of sane inmates (distinguishing children), the number of patients whom it is proposed to receive, the distance



from house of parochial surgeon, and the distance of the house from the Inspector of Poor. The application must also be accompanied by a certificate of the parochial medical man, who must certify that he has within fourteen days carefully examined the house in question, that it stands in a healthy situation, is in good repair, and will afford comfortable and appropriate accommodations for pauper lunatics, who are not dangerous and do not require asylum treatment. He further certifies that he believes the applicant to be a proper person to care for such patients. It is permissible for a Commissioner to sanction the residence of a single lunatic in a private dwelling until the house has been seen by an officer of the Board, when, if he reports favorably, a special license is granted.

Patients must as much as possible be made members of the families, and the Board issues very explicit directions regarding the bedding, sleeping-rooms, clothing, cleanliness, food, occupation, medical care and general treatment.

A patient placed in a private family must be visited within three weeks, and at least once in every three months thereafter, by the parochial medical man, appointed by the parochial board for the purpose, who is required to enter in the visiting book, kept in the house, a report of the mental and bodily condition of the lunatic, and to make such suggestions and recommendations as the circumstances demand. The Inspector of Poor of the parish to which the lunatic is charged, or in which he resides, must visit him at least twice a year, and record the fact in the visiting book. Lastly, the Deputy Commissioners in Lunacy make two visits yearly, entering in the visiting book notes of the same, together with remarks regarding the condition of the patient and state of his surroundings.

The sum paid for the board of patients in private dwellings varies from 50 cents to \$2 per week according to the condition of the boarder and the location of the house. A guardian who controls a small piece of land, or is otherwise able to produce a considerable part of the food, is expected to care for patients at a lower rate than one who is obliged to purchase all his supplies; but \$1.50 may be regarded as about the usual weekly rate. That does not cover the entire expense of caring for lunatics in private dwellings; for the clothing, amounting to about \$10 per year for each patient, is an extra charge, as are also the visits by the various officials and the cost of placing out, transferring and returning patients. The parochial medical man is paid for each visit, and in case of sickness an extra allowance is made to the care-taker.

It is possible that quiet, harmless demented and imbeciles are



cared for in private houses in Scotland at a less rate than the cost of support of a more actively insane class in almshouses and asylums, but the difference is slight when all the expenses attending the administration of the boarding-out system are considered; and did the parochial officers pay for the board of lunatics in families a sum equal to the average expense in asylums, the aggregate cost to the counties would be greater than the present rate in the latter institutions.

The Board disapproves of grouping patients together in a community, yet it is with much difficulty that the number in some neighborhoods is kept within the desired limit, and in several villages the accumulation amounts almost to a colony, which is to the financial benefit of the care-taker, but not conformatory to the theories as to the benefit of family care. Most of the patients, however, are scattered among the small farmers, and the guardians selected are as nearly as possible of the same social grade as the patients, the desire being that they shall be amid surroundings similar to their environment when well.

In connection with some of the establishments there are cottages where patients are first tried, before sending them directly from the asylum to a private dwelling. Dr. Blair, at the Barony Parochial Asylum, Lenzie, has several such houses. They are in charge of employes of the asylum, who care for from three to ten patients, and if, after living in a cottage a few months, the patients still appear suitable for care in private dwellings, they are recommended to the Inspector of Poor for boarding out.

Illustrative of the family care approved by the General Board, I will refer indiscriminately to notes of visits made in July, 1891 to a considerable number of dwellings in a representative community. The village in question is one where formerly hand weaving was done. Upon the introduction of machinery that means of income was withdrawn, and the women, until other occupation was found, had to join the male members of the population in their field work. In only a few instances do the occupants own the houses, which are rude stone structures, seldom more than one story high, and which usually contain two rooms. Most of the dwellings have a garden attached, and in some cases the crofters rent a few acres of land.

Number 1. The guardian is a woman about sixty-five years of age, whose husband is an invalid. She cares for two demented men, who sleep in separate alcove beds in the kitchen, an untidy room with an uneven cement floor. The patients have been respectively twenty-three and twenty years resident in this house. Six shillings a week are paid for the care of each.

Number 2. The house, which is rather cluttered, has two rooms and an attic. The rough stone floor of the kitchen is partly covered with rugs. The guardian is a widow sixty-five years old. She has under her care two men. One, an epileptic, forty years old, with contracted tendons, who has three or four fits a week, was sitting in the kitchen before an open fire. He has been in the family nine years, and, being untidy and troublesome, the sum of nine shillings a week is paid for his care. The other patient, an old man, who has resided here three years, was in bed. He is boarded for seven shillings a week.

Number 3. The house has a kitchen, bed-room and attic. The guardian is a widow, forty-five years old, who pays four pounds a year rent for house and garden. She usually has three patients, but only two were present at the time of visit. One, a woman, sixty years old, here five years, was talkative, and expressed pronounced delusions in relation to her demented companion, who was working in the garden with the guardian. Seven and six shillings a week are paid respectively for the board of these women, whose beds are in alcoves on the side of the kitchen.

Number 4. A one-story, two-room house, with a few acres of land, rented by a widow and her daughter at thirty pounds a year. They have one male patient, who has been here ten years, and but for his services they could not keep the place. He works steadily in the fields with his guardians, who receive seven shillings a week for his board. He has no friends, or at least none visit him.

Number 5. The usual two-room house, with stone floor. The patient is a demented man who does not work. His chaff bed was unclean, and the guardian had on a very dirty dress. 'The visitors' book stated that when the entries were made "everything was satisfactory," as did all record-books seen. Six and a half shillings is the weekly rate.

Number 6. A better house than most, yet very plain, and contains the barest necessities. The patient, a contented imbecile, does considerable work for the neighbors, and he was delivering milk when visited. His board is seven shillings.

Number 7. A pleasant stone cottage of two rooms and an attic, rented by a mother and daughter, who usually keep two patients. One recently became excited, and was transferred, that she might be controlled by a man. The remaining boarder is a weak-minded young woman, who recently eloped because the guardian did not allow her to do as she liked. She has been here five years, and six shillings are paid for her board.

Number 8. A good, two-story house, owned by the guardian, who is a single woman fifty years old. She takes in washing, and cares for three patients, each of whom is about eighty years of age. Two of the lunatics have been here twenty-six years, and the other three years. One recently jumped out of a chamber window in her endeavors to escape. The beds, like most I saw, were of chaff. The house, though clean, was in disorder, and hand laundry machinery occupied the kitchen where one patient slept. The weekly rate is six shillings.

Number 9. A tile-roofed house, surrounded by a productive garden. Two worn rugs partly covered the uneven stone kitchen floor. The guardian is an old lady, in fair health, whose husband, eighty-one years of age, is infirm. Two women are cared for. One tries to elope, and at night is secluded in a small bed-room off the kitchen. The other is noisy and excited at times, and recently assaulted the old gentleman. She occupies a bed in the kitchen, where the husband and wife also sleep.

Number 10. A very old house, and the appearance as one enters is almost that of a rookery, but the interior is clean, and the patient's bed-room comfortable. The patient, who is idle, will not speak. The rate of board is seven shillings.

Number 11. House in good repair though two hundred years old, but quite untidy. The guardian, seventy or more years old, is feeble and unable to give her boarder much attention. She has a license to keep four lunatics, but within the past year three patients have died, and only one remains. This patient, who has been here twenty years, was eating her dinner of bread and tea. The rate of board is six shillings.

In visiting these dwellings, the impression conveyed to one accustomed to the scrupulous cleanliness of our asylums, is that they are gloomy and uninviting, and the feeling is not removed when they are compared with the well ordered farm-houses of New England. While calling at some of the houses the patients were seen at their meals, and at several others the dinner was being prepared, or its remnants were on the table. The food appeared well cooked, but of the plainest kind. I was told that meat was usually served once a day. The apartments are as a rule so small that a patient must of necessity be made "one of the family," but in most of the cases observed the boarders did not take their meals with the guardians.

Mr. Letchworth alludes to the guardians in one of the Scotch villages as people who "have apparently succumbed to the inevitable and quietly settled down to their cramped surroundings."

Dr. H. R. Stedman, in his paper upon "The Family System as



an Accessory Provision for the Insane Poor," says "The surroundings of the patients in these houses are rude in the extreme, as might be expected among a class of people whose thrift consists in living comfortably and decently with what to the visitors seems the smallest allowance for necessities."

The General Board, as I have tried to indicate, is all but supreme in its powers, is the leading spirit in lunacy matters, and is in very close relationship with the asylums. The boarding-out system as now conducted is the favorite child of the Board, which naturally sees little defect in its offspring. It might be supposed that opinions which the Commissioners hold should be reflected by their subordinates, but while the Scotch Superintendents generally approve of the care of selected cases of insanity in private houses, there is not that universal advocacy of the system by them which reports had led me to expect; indeed I heard the same objections raised to it by them, and also by other citizens, that are assigned in America.

It is just to give the opinions of several leading Superintendents, as expressed to me when I was examining the system under consideration. One gentleman who has long been an advocate of family care deprecated the untidy condition in which he had found the guardians' houses, and said returned patients had informed him that they were never bathed while boarding out. He thought the guardians would be horrified if they were asked to open a window in their poorly ventilated cottages.

One of the most distinguished Superintendents in Great Britain, who regards the family system as of great help in relieving the asylums of chronic cases, asked, when a remark was made regarding the condition of patients in some private dwellings visited, "Why keep the insane any cleaner than they were before they became insane? If a man prefers to be dirty is it right to compel him to keep clean?" Dr. — informed me that several years ago a newly elected parochial board made a strenuous effort to board out patients from his asylum. More than a hundred patients, representing the accumulation of years, had been placed out, and about twelve per cent. had been returned. During the last seven months only three patients had been boarded out and he thought not more than six annually would hereafter be placed. Only the most quiet persons were removed, which simply relieved the asylum numerically. The Doctor would be glad to exchange twenty patients for all those placed out, and he said he would care for the larger number with two less attendants than are now employed.

Another gentleman commended the system very highly for the care of certain selected cases. He cited several instances where



patients had wandered away from their guardians and suffered hardship; these are unusual cases, but to his mind show what may happen "when enthusiasts are blinded to the true conditions."

One Superintendent expressed the opinion that the low rates sometimes paid do not insure suitable food and cleanliness, and that, if economy is effected, health and comfort are neglected.

Another physician informed me that many of the patients boarded out from the asylum with which he is connected returned, and that they preferred to remain in the institution rather than to make another trial in a private family.

As is to be expected, complaints are sometimes made by citizens regarding the presence of patients, and a short time previous to my visit a Sheriff on the Bench condemned the system strongly.

The Superintendents, as I have intimated, see the limitations of family care for the mass of asylum cases, but regard the boarding-out system as one which especially takes the place of almshouses, and they advocate it for the good it accomplishes in that direction. The English Superintendents whom I had the pleasure of meeting believe as a rule in boarding out patients under their own supervision, and they generally disapprove of the Scotch system. Their objections have reference principally to the low rates of board paid, which they think insufficient to insure good guardians and comfortable homes. The same criticisms have been made regarding the boarding-out system in Massachusetts, and I have no doubt the apprehension is as groundless as to the Scotch homes as it is to those of this State, for experience has conclusively demonstrated that there are many comfortable families who would gladly take patients into their own circle.

In Scotland, as with us, the motive is a pecuniary one, and it is proper that it should be so. True, six or seven shillings a week is a small sum to receive for boarding a patient, but when it is remembered that the average wages of a crofter are only eighteen shillings a week or even less, out of which he must pay his rent as well as supply his family with food and clothing, it will be seen that the income received for the board of a lunatic is considerably more than sufficient to pay for the food consumed, most of which in many cases the patient helps produce.

The next most common criticism of the boarding-out system, made both in this country and in Great Britain, is that the patients are set to work by the guardian. Why occupation is supposed to benefit a patient less when he is in a family than it does when he is in an asylum none try to explain, and in my experience I have seen little inclination upon the part of the guardians to overwork patients; certainly no more than I have observed among asylum

attendants. Each class of care takers requires supervision ; if it is lacking in either instance harm may occur.

If a numerical comparison is made between the boarding-out system in Scotland and that in Massachusetts, the latter will suffer. So will American Asylums when contrasted with those of Scotland, if occupation of lunatics is the only test. The reverse will be the case if efficiency of management is estimated upon the size of the medical staff, number of training schools for nurses, or many other conditions that might be mentioned. But such a comparison is obviously unfair, though it has frequently been made, and I will endeavor to show some of the features in the two countries which do not bear an equal relation to each other.

Under the Scotch method of intimating and registering lunatics many names are added to the record which would not be classed among the insane in this State. Cases are now recognized in this community as insane and sent to asylums which not so many years ago were improperly left at home or in almshouses, but, while the legal definition of insanity in Massachusetts is nearly as broad as it is in Scotland, epileptics, imbeciles and simply persons with unsound minds, are not classed as insane by the officials who have to do with patients before they are committed. Nor is the Board of Lunacy and Charity allowed to place on its boarded-out list the names of defective persons on whose account aid is rendered, which number is not inconsiderable. The Scotch reports do not show what proportion of the lunatics in private families never had asylum treatment, but of those whom I saw in private dwellings more than forty per cent. had passed directly from their families to guardians ; and for the thirty years ending with 1889 the average annual number intimated by Inspectors of Poor to the General Board, and placed by the latter on the boarding-out list, was 106, against 101 patients removed from asylums to private houses. During the latter part of the period, however, the difference has been greater on the side of those removed from establishments, and last year, of the 311 pauper lunatics placed in families 198 had, and 113 had not, received asylum treatment.

In Scotland a much larger proportion of lunatics appear to be without relatives than with us, for I was told by an Inspector of Poor that not over two per cent. of the lunatics in his parish were seen by friends other than the statutory visitors. Even if a patient has friends they are not consulted about his disposal, unless he is placed or allowed to remain with them, as the family loses control of the lunatic by accepting relief on his account. Were the Scotch laws enforced in Massachusetts by even the Edinburgh officials, I should expect to see proportionately fewer patients in

private dwellings than are found so placed in Scotland, for the *people* are much more prosperous with us than they are in that country, and many feeble-minded old men and women, harmless imbeciles and mild epileptics, who are there in families under sanction of the Board, would, if in this country, live at home at their own expense, as they might there, were poverty less common and extreme.

There is a much more orderly class of patients seen in Scotch Asylums than in the very considerable number of American institutions with which I am acquainted. There are few foreigners, and when a patient is found who belongs elsewhere he is transferred with despatch to his place of settlement. That nationality which forms the asylum majority in Massachusetts, which furnishes so many cases of active excitement, and demands so much care, is conspicuous by its almost complete absence. Still, the good order of the Scotch Asylums is not wholly due to the fact that the patients are nearly all natives, but it depends largely upon the methods of occupation, for the patients are employed to a much greater extent than is found possible in most institutions in this country. I judge, too, that persuasion is resorted to in order to effect this very beneficial adjunct in treatment, which public sentiment at home does not allow; and there the opinions of the friends, if they happen to object to the treatment, are mainly disregarded. Be the reason what it may, the patients labor more generally than with us; indeed in some of the pauper institutions visited all inmates physically able were usefully employed. Little labor-saving machinery is used; and as an illustration of the method of occupation which extends to many industries, I will merely state that I saw men spading up the fields preparatory to planting, and women applying hand power to mangles, washing machines and extractors. With a less excitable class of patients generally, and being permitted to furnish them universally with labor, the Asylum Superintendents have many patients apparently suitable for family care, and it is surprising to learn that out of more than twelve thousand lunatics in institutions during the past year less than two hundred were boarded out. During the same period 101 lunatics were transferred from private families to asylums.

There is another factor which has increased the boarded-out list and tended to facilitate lunacy administration, in consequence of which the lot of the indigent insane has been very much improved; I refer to the Parliamentary Grant, which comes from Imperial sources and is applied toward the support of pauper lunatics. Last year it amounted to more than \$450,000, and equalled the sum contributed by all the counties from local taxa-



tion on account of this class of dependents. I dare say the General Board is able to prevent dishonesty in consequence of this grant, and I intend no criticism when I say that I believe in some sections of this Country such a fund would act as a bounty to poor law authorities to induce them to intimate pauper lunatics, that the expense of their support might be shared by others. Such an event, while relieving towns of just responsibility, would by no means, though, be bad for senile and other cases, technically insane, that are not now classed by the overseers as lunatics, for they would be removed from almshouses and placed in comfortable homes or asylums.

The homes in Massachusetts where the insane are boarded are, as I have intimated, much better than the private houses occupied by lunatics in Scotland which I visited, and which were said to represent the average accommodations. Nearly all our guardians own the farms which they work; their houses contain from two to four times as many rooms as those which were shown me, and luxury and refinement are common. The guardians in Massachusetts are also a superior class, who generally take patients to increase their "pin-money;" they have other means of support, and do not board patients as a last resort. They naturally decline to receive troublesome patients, and if a boarder becomes restless or disturbed they usually insist upon the patient's removal. The Scotch care taker suffers a good deal of annoyance before willingly giving up her principal means of support. The difference in this regard is simply that our guardians may, but generally will not, keep troublesome patients, while many of the Scotch guardians feel obliged to endure any patient sent to them.

With the class of patients found in Massachusetts institutions, it is not to be expected that the boarding-out system will relieve the lunatic hospitals to a very great extent, but it will be of some service in that direction. It is capable, however, if properly administered, of doing an immense good in taking the place of almshouses, and those states which have already assumed the whole care of the pauper insane, as others will soon do, have an excellent opportunity of applying it. Even in Scotland, with the best organized system of family care known, hardly an asylum exists that has not been extended within ten years. At the present time three district asylums, each to accommodate about six hundred patients, are being built in the vicinity of Glasgow, extensive additions are being made to five existing institutions, and enlargements will soon be necessary at several more. Family care, then, with us, should be pursued to the end that it take the place mainly of almshouses for the treatment of quiet, chronic, harmless lunatics.





---

---

# APPENDIX I.

---

## THE PAUPER ABSTRACT.

---

WITH ADDITIONAL TABLES OF VALUATION, ANNUAL COST,  
NUMBERS, ETC., IN THE STATE INSTITUTIONS;  
AND STATISTICS CONCERNING INSAN-  
ITY IN MASSACHUSETTS.

---

COMPILED BY THE DEPUTY INSPECTOR OF INSTITUTIONS.

---

---

## THE PAUPER ABSTRACT.

## PAUPERISM IN CITIES AND TOWNS.

TABLE I. — *Expense and Number of the Poor of the Massachusetts Cities and Towns for the Year ending March 31, 1891, as shown by the Pauper Returns and Annual Reports.*

[The State Poor in State Institutions not included.]

## PART I. — COST OF SUPPORT AND RELIEF.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	COST AND AVERAGE OF FULL SUPPORT.					PARTIAL SUPPORT.		Expense of Admin- istration.	AGGREGATES.		REIMBURSEMENTS.			Net Cost of Pauper Support and Re- lief.
	Expense at Almshouses.	Expense at Lunatic Hos- pitals.	Expense Else- where.	Total Expense.	Average No. Supported.	Expense.	Average No. Relieved.		Expenses.	Average No.	By the State.	By Other Cities and Towns.		
BARNSTABLE.														
Barnstable, . . .	\$1,562	\$1,573	-	\$3,135	20	\$2,759	73	\$107	\$6,001	93	-	\$326	\$5,675	
Bourne, . . .	855*	170	-	1,025	6	499	11	171	1,695	17	-	65	1,630	
Brewster, . . .	965	500	-	1,465	12	427	12	124	2,016	24	-	17	1,999	
Chatham, . . .	711	729	-	1,440	9	1,121	27	150	2,711	36	-	168	2,543	
Dennis, . . .	821	188	-	1,009	6	2,133	54	75	3,217	60	\$46	271	2,900	
Eastham, . . .	-	-	\$759	759	5	61	1	-	820	6	-	-	820	
Falmouth, . . .	1,046	847	100	1,993	13	967	10	138	3,098	23	95	901	2,102	
Harwich, . . .	1,035	1,181	-	2,216	17	1,881	39	91	4,188	56	187	55	3,946	
Mashpee, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	217	-	20	237	-	-	-	237	
Orleans, . . .	-	39	944	983	6	605	8	50	1,638	14	-	4	1,634	
Provincetown, . . .	913	933	300	2,146	17	1,605	67	450	4,201	84	97	106	3,998	
Sandwich, . . .	2,115	317	-	2,432	13	1,900	66	210	4,542	79	53	478	4,011	
Taunton, . . .	465	212	112	789	4	209	5	150	1,148	9	-	-	1,148	
Wellfleet, . . .	-	-	292	292	2	2,484	26	-	2,776	38	-	227	2,549	
Yarmouth, . . .	1,118	85	193	1,396	8	1,168	22	160	2,724	30	2	190	2,532	
Total, . . .	\$11,606	\$6,774	\$2,700	\$21,080	138	\$18,036	431	\$1,896	\$41,012	569	\$480	\$2,808	\$37,724	

## PAUPERISM IN CITIES AND TOWNS.

	\$1,763	\$875	\$81	\$2,719	20	\$1,957	24	—	\$4,676	44	\$177	—	\$4,499
BERKSHIRE.													
Adams, . . .	—	—	79	79	1	266	2	—	345	8	—	—	345
Alford, . . .	—	169	309	478	4	390	9	\$56	924	13	—	\$71	853
Becket, . . .	—	170	900	1,070	8	674	10	70	1,814	18	6	88	1,720
Cheshire, . . .	—	—	—	—	—	219	5	—	219	5	—	42	177
Clarksburg, . . .	—	509	576	1,085	7	755	6	130	1,970	13	34	23	1,913
Dalton, . . .	—	169	306	475	3	387	4	22	894	7	10	22	862
Egremont, . . .	—	170	—	170	1	85	1	40	295	2	—	—	295
Florida, . . .	—	1,414	1,543	2,957	24	645	10	200	3,802	34	—	12	3,790
Great Barrington, . . .	—	—	—	280	2	89	1	25	394	3	—	23	371
Hancock, . . .	—	508	588	1,096	7	506	2	65	1,667	9	—	270	1,397
Hinsdale, . . .	—	—	435	435	4	351	6	—	786	10	124	—	662
Lanesborough, . . .	—	—	—	4,213	17	2,403	39	300	6,916	56	38	281	6,597
Lee, . . .	2,833	1,380	2,503	2,673	26	2,055	9	—	2,878	35	9	245	2,624
Lenox, . . .	—	169	187	356	3	29	—	16	401	3	—	29	372
Monterey, . . .	—	—	320	320	2	5	—	—	325	2	—	—	325
Mount Washington, . . .	—	—	254	254	2	—	—	—	254	2	—	—	254
New Ashford, . . .	—	339	1,045	1,384	9	163	3	—	1,547	12	51	60	1,436
New Marlborough, . . .	—	1,790	646	4,891	33	2,537	68	—	7,428	101	633	71	6,724
North Adams, . . .	2,455	—	675	675	7	83	4	—	758	11	62	—	696
Otis, . . .	—	82	139	221	1	288	3	—	512	4	—	598	512
Peru, . . .	—	—	426	6,452	53	5,466	112	750	12,668	165	547	—	11,523
Pittsfield, . . .	4,916	1,110	437	437	5	—	5	—	1,194	10	4	—	1,190
Richmond, . . .	—	—	270	633	6	120	2	22	775	8	—	5	770
Sandisfield, . . .	—	363	475	710	8	267	1	29	1,006	9	—	169	837
Savoy, . . .	—	235	927	2,271	18	2,671	2	143	2,681	92	—	140	2,541
Sheffield, . . .	—	511	1,643	2,154	19	2,43	4	—	2,397	21	—	168	2,229
Stockbridge, . . .	—	—	275	275	2	51	1	—	326	3	—	—	326
Tyringham, . . .	—	—	127	127	2	60	3	—	187	5	—	2	185
Washington, . . .	—	338	750	1,088	12	472	13	—	1,560	25	86	—	1,474
West Stockbridge, . . .	—	642	1,200	1,842	17	924	8	100	2,866	25	—	—	2,866
Williamstown, . . .	—	—	452	452	2	91	1	—	543	3	—	80	463
Windsor, . . .	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Total, . . .	\$11,967	\$12,040	\$18,265	\$42,272	325	\$20,765	358	\$1,971	\$65,008	683	\$1,751	\$2,399	\$60,828
BRISTOL.													
Acushnet, . . .	\$551	\$18	—	\$569	4	\$214	3	—	\$783	7	—	\$49	\$734
Attleborough, . . .	1,104	1,246	\$98	2,448	14	2,371	52	\$400	5,219	66	\$222	686	4,311

\* At Sandwich almshouse.



## THE PAUPER ABSTRACT.

TABLE I. — COST OF SUPPORT AND RELIEF — Continued.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	COST AND AVERAGE OF FULL SUPPORT.					PARTIAL SUPPORT.		Expense of Admin- istration.	AGGREGATES.		REIMBURSEMENTS.			Net Cost of Pauper Support and Re- lief.
	Expense at Almshouses.	Expense at Lunatic Hos- pitals.	Expense Else- where.	Total Expense.	Average No. Supported.	Expense.	Average No. Relieved.		Expenses.	Average No.	By the State.	By Other Cities and Towns.		
BRISTOL—Con.														
Berkley, . . . . .	\$375	\$169	-	\$544	3	\$625	7	-	\$1,169	10	-	-	-	\$1,169
Dartmouth, . . . . .	1,045	708	-	1,753	15	812	48	\$200	2,765	63	-	-	\$46	2,719
Dighton, . . . . .	1,236	508	-	1,744	7	609	28	106	2,459	35	-	\$64	295	2,100
Easton, . . . . .	927	1,567	\$195	2,689	20	2,016	66	300	3,035	86	-	74	300	4,661
Fairhaven, . . . . .	1,662	806	-	2,468	12	1,034	18	-	3,502	30	-	-	413	3,089
Fall River, . . . . .	16,799	11,499	1,924	30,222	210	25,269	991	5,729	61,220	1,201	-	4,918	2,308	53,994
Freetown, . . . . .	433	-	-	433	3	1,011	38	100	1,544	31	-	-	188	1,356
Mansfield, . . . . .	1,275	272	-	1,547	8	1,547	16	75	3,169	24	-	18	124	3,027
New Bedford, . . . . .	8,990	7,648	-	16,638	113	14,027	631	3,932	34,597	744	-	2,502	3,298	28,797
North Attleborough, . . . . .	1,045	810	-	1,855	11	3,625	41	679	6,159	51	-	310	47	5,802
Norton, . . . . .	559	255	-	814	7	427	9	75	1,316	16	-	66	39	1,211
Raynham, . . . . .	-	327	535	862	5	1,086	12	50	1,998	17	-	-	180	1,818
Rehoboth, . . . . .	1,401	809	-	2,210	14	482	8	42	2,734	22	-	-	-	2,734
Seekonk, . . . . .	871	-	-	871	4	196	1	67	1,124	5	-	-	15	1,109
Somerset, . . . . .	1,006	253	-	1,259	10	497	11	100	1,856	21	-	12	84	1,760
Swansea, . . . . .	424	206	-	630	4	293	7	45	968	11	-	48	-	920
Taunton, . . . . .	4,370	7,361	2,049	13,780	111	12,306	246	1,100	27,186	357	-	745	1,464	24,976
Westport, . . . . .	1,190	607	-	1,797	17	489	22	149	2,435	39	-	-	104	2,331
Total, . . . . .	\$45,263	\$55,069	\$4,801	\$85,133	592	\$68,966	2,244	\$13,139	\$167,238	2,836	-	\$8,979	\$9,640	\$148,619
Dukes.														
Chilmark, . . . . .	-	-	\$374	\$374	2	\$115	2	\$69	\$558	4	-	-	-	\$558
Cottage City, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	119	1	-	119	1	-	-	-	119
Edgartown, . . . . .	-	\$512	1,170	1,682	9	327	3	-	2,009	12	-	-	-	2,009
Gay Head, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	24	1	20	-	44	-	-	-	44
Gosnold, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Tisbury, . . . . .	-	268	474	742	5	100	1	529	1,371	6	-	-	-	1,371
Total, . . . . .	-	\$780	\$2,018	\$2,798	16	\$685	8	\$618	\$4,101	24	-	-	-	\$4,101

## PAUPERISM IN CITIES AND TOWNS.

ESSEX.													
Amesbury, ..	\$1,837	\$1,286	\$301	\$3,424	27	\$4,585	38	\$300	\$8,309	65	\$137	\$1,110	\$7,062
Andover, ..	3,427	1,070	586	5,083	34	2,173	87	501	7,757	121	76	305	7,376
Beverly, ..	3,673	1,509	-	5,182	37	7,093	191	150	12,425	228	117	1,282	11,026
Boxford, ..	479	129	-	608	7	419	3	120	1,147	10	-	-	1,147
Braintree, ..	261	524	1,000	1,524	8	785	11	2,309	2,309	19	-	-	2,309
Danvers, ..	723	1,990	3,135	5,866	37	1,890	50	475	7,751	87	-	1,114	6,547
Essex, ..	-	-	-	892	11	872	28	-	1,764	39	-	-	1,764
Georgetown, ..	1,060	215	210	1,485	11	771	15	91	2,347	26	-	229	2,118
Gloucester, ..	3,730	4,380	151	8,263	58	9,513	532	851	18,627	590	646	1,408	16,573
Groveland, ..	510	339	-	849	4	659	10	114	1,622	14	104	131	1,387
Hamilton, ..	-	169	606	775	4	550	8	15	1,340	12	-	-	1,340
Haverhill, ..	4,779	2,544	142	7,465	62	5,834	83	350	13,649	145	423	979	12,247
Ipswich, ..	1,110	81	130	1,321	13	1,483	27	294	3,098	40	168	40	2,890
Lawrence, ..	10,130	10,964	2,434	23,528	175	6,999	225	5,411	35,938	400	1,237	1,162	33,539
Lynn, ..	11,419	10,397	3,424	25,240	177	18,197	462	1,800	45,237	639	1,247	4,965	39,025
Lynnfield, ..	-	-	504	504	4	325	7	-	829	11	-	-	829
Manchester, ..	1,211	681	-	1,892	12	246	6	70	2,208	18	-	9	2,199
Marblehead, ..	2,758	1,362	270	4,390	35	2,312	82	-	6,702	117	-	309	6,393
Merrimac, ..	-	339	1,054	1,393	14	327	4	75	1,795	18	80	-	1,715
Methuen, ..	1,178	1,778	549	3,505	21	986	51	400	4,891	72	445	828	3,618
Middleton, ..	-	-	407	407	3	626	2	80	1,113	5	-	206	907
Nahant, ..	-	-	365	365	1	80	1	-	445	2	-	-	445
Newbury, ..	-	127	387	514	5	753	12	133	1,400	17	42	36	1,322
Newburyport, ..	7,218	2,632	-	9,850	75	5,979	182	900	16,729	257	181	1,786	14,762
North Andover, ..	1,442	833	170	2,445	14	1,145	25	331	3,921	39	178	141	3,602
Peabody, ..	3,339	2,816	-	6,155	62	3,279	141	3,210	12,644	203	193	355	12,096
Rockport, ..	1,176	2,035	263	3,474	22	1,852	50	230	5,556	73	51	155	5,350
Rowley, ..	-	173	517	690	5	1,844	30	76	2,610	35	-	1,091	1,519
Salem, ..	13,898	6,455	2,634	22,987	195	13,481	470	3,628	40,096	665	403	1,871	37,822
Salisbury, ..	-	170	132	302	2	571	6	15	883	8	-	55	833
Saugus, ..	1,874	705	-	2,579	16	1,255	23	430	4,264	39	-	91	4,173
Swampscott, ..	-	917	232	1,149	8	710	15	271	2,130	23	-	194	1,936
Topsfield, ..	1,083	171	-	1,254	6	710	9	30	1,994	15	-	-	1,994
Wenham, ..	-	-	222	222	1	923	3	32	1,177	4	-	22	1,155
West Newbury, ..	-	468	41	957	8	480	9	45	1,482	17	9	141	1,332
Total, ..	\$78,763	\$57,430	\$19,866	\$156,089	1,174	\$99,707	2,898	\$20,428	\$276,194	4,072	\$5,827	\$20,015	\$23,352

## THE PAUPER ABSTRACT.

TABLE I. — COST OF SUPPORT AND RELIEF — Continued.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	COST AND AVERAGE OF FULL SUPPORT.					PARTIAL SUPPORT.		Expense of Admin- istration.	AGGREGATES.		REIMBURSEMENTS.			Net Cost of Pauper Support and Re- lief.
	Expense at Almshouses.	Expense at Lunatic Hos- pitals.	Expense Else- where.	Total Expense.	Average No. Supported.	Expense.	Average No. Relieved.		Expenses.	Average No.	By the State.	By Other Cities and Towns.		
FRANKLIN.														
Ashfield, . . . . .	\$526	\$466	—	\$992	5	\$342	2	\$15	\$1,349	7	—	\$199	\$1,150	
Barnardston, . . . . .	—	169	\$609	778	7	89	2	18	885	9	—	45	840	
Buckland, . . . . .	528	—	50	578	7	250	3	30	858	10	—	—	858	
Charlemont, . . . . .	—	169	283	454	2	56	1	19	529	3	\$96	—	433	
Colrain, . . . . .	—	228	326	554	4	457	2	—	1,011	6	—	156	855	
Conway, . . . . .	190	449	326	965	10	513	4	—	1,478	14	24	—	1,454	
Deerfield, . . . . .	1,140	78	110	1,328	8	789	14	100	2,217	22	140	31	2,046	
Erving, . . . . .	—	239	—	239	2	138	2	—	377	4	9	54	314	
Gill, . . . . .	—	83	83	83	1	—	—	5	88	1	48	—	40	
Greenfield, . . . . .	350	503	164	1,017	9	963	15	—	1,980	24	54	466	1,460	
Hawley, . . . . .	233	—	—	233	3	29	—	—	302	3	—	—	302	
Heath, . . . . .	71	180	—	251	6	3	—	20	273	6	—	—	273	
Leverett, . . . . .	—	449	190	639	3	31	2	164	834	5	—	—	834	
Leyden, . . . . .	—	350	145	495	4	25	1	10	530	5	—	—	530	
Monroe, . . . . .	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Montague, . . . . .	1,265	334	—	1,599	11	2,273	21	350	4,222	32	314	373	3,535	
New Salem, . . . . .	167	—	—	167	2	450	5	20	637	7	—	34	603	
Northfield, . . . . .	—	695	619	1,314	9	890	8	—	2,204	17	—	253	1,951	
Orange, . . . . .	898	—	—	898	8	1,406	7	95	2,399	15	121	420	1,858	
Rowe, . . . . .	—	138	138	138	2	—	—	30	168	2	—	—	168	
Shelburne, . . . . .	—	339	798	1,137	7	120	2	69	1,326	9	—	—	1,326	
Shutesbury, . . . . .	396	336	—	732	11	305	13	50	1,087	24	—	117	970	
Sunderland, . . . . .	—	169	269	438	4	75	1	—	513	5	—	—	513	
Warwick, . . . . .	654	339	—	993	7	111	2	46	1,150	9	—	17	1,133	
Wendell, . . . . .	935	—	—	935	5	570	7	15	1,520	12	—	96	1,376	
Whately, . . . . .	—	170	800	970	9	62	3	86	1,118	12	—	—	1,118	
Total, . . . . .	\$7,353	\$5,662	\$4,911	\$17,926	147	\$9,947	117	\$1,182	\$29,055	264	\$854	\$2,261	\$25,940	

## PAUPERISM IN CITIES AND TOWNS.

HAMPDEN.									
	\$798	\$627	-	\$383	\$1,425	8	\$885	32	-
Agawam,	-	-	-	383	4	4	230	10	-
Blandford,	1,153	108	-	1,161	9	2	168	2	\$42
Brimfield,	-	55	-	404	2	9	1,039	9	44
Chester,	3,696	2,265	633	6,504	62	114	5,365	114	626
Chicopee,	-	169	902	1,071	8	2	602	2	-
Granville,	-	-	413	413	3	3	493	12	-
Hampden,	-	170	21	191	1	2	278	2	20
Holland,	1,907	4,603	2,096	8,606	89	256	11,079	256	1,350
Holyoke,	-	339	678	1,017	5	2	249	2	23
Longmeadow,	-	-	277	277	2	7	351	7	50
Ludlow,	1,682	202	169	2,053	16	7	502	7	100
Monson,	-	-	210	210	1	1	91	1	5
Montgomery,	1,069	1,017	-	2,086	19	86	3,126	86	450
Palmer,	-	169	473	642	5	16	1,316	16	88
Russell,	-	255	425	680	6	6	174	6	215
Southwick,	-	1,874	1,143	19,093	150	164	4,815	164	4,098
Springfield,	16,076	-	248	248	2	1	149	1	-
Tolland,	-	-	731	731	2	2	73	2	10
Wales,	-	-	169	5,649	41	48	4,781	48	700
Westfield,	3,316	2,164	431	1,108	7	58	2,026	58	150
West Springfield,	-	677	583	752	7	8	614	8	-
Wilbraham,	-	169	-	-	7	-	-	-	-
Total,	\$29,597	\$14,863	\$10,334	\$54,794	453	845	\$38,606	845	\$7,971
HAMPSHIRE.									
Amherst,	\$930	\$899	\$104	\$1,933	15	8	\$267	8	-
Belchertown,	783	339	-	1,122	10	5	501	5	\$35
Chesterfield,	-	367	667	1,034	9	3	117	3	50
Cummington,	-	169	1,465	1,634	13	6	276	6	-
Easthampton,	396	1,224	2,196	3,716	19	17	1,528	17	480
Enfield,	-	466	546	1,012	7	6	182	6	-
Goshen,	-	-	179	179	2	2	30	2	10
Granby,	-	169	638	807	4	2	156	2	-
Greenwich,	721	75	105	901	7	-	45	-	80
Hadley,	455	182	-	637	6	21	913	21	-
Hatfield,	-	307	780	1,087	8	3	165	3	-
Total,	\$29,597	\$14,863	\$10,334	\$54,794	453	845	\$38,606	845	\$7,971



## THE PAUPER ABSTRACT.

TABLE I.—Cost of Support and Relief—Continued.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	COST AND AVERAGE OF FULL SUPPORT.					PARTIAL SUPPORT.		Expense of Admin- istration.	AGGREGATES.		REIMBURSEMENTS.			Net Cost of Pauper Support and Re- lief.
	Expense at Almshouses.	Expense at Lunatic Hos- pitals.	Expense Else- where.	Total Expense.	Average No. Supported.	Expense.	Average No. Relieved.		Expenses.	Average No.	By the State.	By Other Cities and Towns.		
HAMPSHIRE — Con.														
Huntington, . . . . .	—	\$480	\$709	\$1,189	8	\$37	1	—	\$1,226	9	\$210	\$141	\$875	
Middlefield, . . . . .	—	212	—	212	1	20	—	\$4	236	1	—	—	236	
Northampton, . . . . .	\$1,300	1,553	686	3,539	24	3,314	138	645	7,498	162	298	739	6,461	
Pelham, . . . . .	—	128	506	634	4	170	2	—	804	6	—	24	780	
Plainfield, . . . . .	—	—	364	364	5	301	2	58	723	7	21	9	693	
Prescott, . . . . .	—	169	—	169	1	47	—	—	216	1	—	—	216	
Southampton, . . . . .	—	104	171	275	2	540	7	32	847	9	—	104	743	
South Hadley, . . . . .	324	843	42	1,209	13	2,597	26	75	3,881	39	238	3	3,640	
Ware, . . . . .	1,653	1,809	374	3,836	21	2,755	59	367	6,958	80	354	451	6,153	
Westampton, . . . . .	—	169	177	346	3	77	2	10	433	5	—	—	433	
Williamsburg, . . . . .	—	339	944	1,283	12	712	19	—	1,995	31	—	—	1,995	
Worthington, . . . . .	—	339	806	1,145	9	77	4	20	1,242	13	—	98	1,144	
Total, . . . . .	\$6,562	\$10,242	\$11,459	\$28,263	203	\$14,827	331	\$1,866	\$44,956	534	\$2,379	\$2,715	\$39,862	
MIDDLESEX.														
Acton, . . . . .	\$399	\$348	\$215	\$962	7	\$702	7	\$88	\$1,752	14	—	\$38	\$1,714	
Arlington, . . . . .	2,113	843	359	3,315	16	1,108	26	50	4,473	42	\$10	54	4,409	
Ashby, . . . . .	833	169	65	1,067	7	295	4	55	1,417	11	—	—	1,417	
Ashland, . . . . .	1,362	40	—	1,402	11	581	6	133	2,116	17	153	—	1,963	
Ayer, . . . . .	773	186	—	959	7	391	5	150	1,500	12	16	21	1,463	
Bedford, . . . . .	1,016	340	—	1,356	10	96	3	66	1,518	13	27	5	1,486	
Belmont, . . . . .	64*	168	—	232	2	969	13	—	1,201	15	—	70	1,131	
Billerica, . . . . .	1,585	170	—	1,755	10	895	14	160	2,810	24	62	—	2,748	
Boxborough, . . . . .	—	169	—	169	1	26	—	8	203	1	—	—	196	
Burlington, . . . . .	1,238	—	—	1,238	3	193	9	55	1,486	12	—	39	1,447	
Cambridge, . . . . .	9,034	15,714	3,870	28,618	249	11,589	151	6,357	46,564	400	1,200	14,874	30,490	

## PAUPERISM IN CITIES AND TOWNS.

	480	—	8	89	1	27	596	9	—	46-	550
Carlisle, . . . . .	1,435	511	—	—	5	82	2,539	16	10	43	2,486
Chelmsford, . . . . .	1,083	733	—	461	5	190	2,502	15	—	277	2,225
Concord, . . . . .	529	53	325	47	2	50	1,004	5	—	151	853
Dracut, . . . . .	—	169	130	51	6	44	394	8	—	—	394
Dunstable, . . . . .	—	920	446	2,338	114	350	4,054	122	159	389	3,506
Everett, . . . . .	1,412	1,054	—	3,940	57	600	7,005	74	147	447	6,412
Framingham, . . . . .	992	509	—	3,766	6	36	1,913	17	134	135	1,644
Groton, . . . . .	1,238	1,077	—	1,598	20	229	4,157	33	114	364	3,679
Holliston, . . . . .	1,902	1,066	—	3,134	26	245	6,347	53	145	767	5,435
Hopkinton, . . . . .	1,888	386	—	2,204	22	203	4,681	30	208	184	4,289
Hudson, . . . . .	1,563	169	—	672	8	—	2,404	15	—	14	2,390
Lexington, . . . . .	—	370	—	100	—	55	919	4	9	—	910
Lincoln, . . . . .	—	—	394	30	—	45	158	4	—	—	158
Littleton, . . . . .	83	—	83	7,933	—	14,780	66,215	921	2,392	6,821	57,002
Lowell, . . . . .	32,784	6,826	491	6,387	430	880	14,472	240	411	233	13,828
Malden, . . . . .	4,913	3,322	54	4,270	136	619	9,440	171	255	643	8,542
Marlborough, . . . . .	2,084	2,223	35	2,030	11	170	4,940	26	165	269	4,506
Maynard, . . . . .	—	947	15	2,391	60	988	8,303	89	245	935	7,123
Medford, . . . . .	2,844	2,580	29	1,891	26	300	7,850	89	—	1,131	6,719
Melrose, . . . . .	275†	1,822	33	1,975	26	450	9,557	109	609	845	8,103
Melrose, . . . . .	1,780	2,659	28	4,668	81	450	11,019	216	691	1,438	8,890
Natick, . . . . .	1,742	2,378	40	5,349	176	1,550	11,019	216	691	1,438	8,890
Newton, . . . . .	255	130	5	378	8	100	863	13	—	141	722
North Reading, . . . . .	—	—	11	1,058	17	63	1,768	28	113	53	1,602
Pepperell, . . . . .	889	169	7	647	17	300	2,909	20	—	69	2,840
Reading, . . . . .	1,062	439	7	1,108	13	124	1,224	11	148	120	956
Sherborn, . . . . .	407	—	4	472	7	36	2,166	13	57	21	2,088
Shirley, . . . . .	—	143	8	511	5	—	15,261	288	507	908	13,846
Somerville, . . . . .	1,026†	5,632	53	4,870	235	1,683	5,280	92	54	755	4,471
Stonham, . . . . .	—	996	25	2,116	67	300	2,534	13	—	12	2,522
Stow, . . . . .	1,498	424	10	410	3	90	2,534	13	—	14	1,621
Sudbury, . . . . .	916	170	7	450	5	99	1,635	12	—	14	1,621
Tewksbury, . . . . .	515	338	8	98	1	—	1,001	9	—	44	957
Townsend, . . . . .	631	—	4	308	3	92	1,031	7	—	216	815
Tyngsborough, . . . . .	131	170	4	115	1	43	459	5	—	24	435
Wakefield, . . . . .	2,083	2,014	22	1,420	54	250	6,181	76	—	—	6,181
Waltham, . . . . .	2,399	3,544	59	3,757	96	143	11,382	155	542	1,445	9,395
Watertown, . . . . .	2,585	518	22	1,812	47	260	5,175	69	91	681	4,403

† At Boston, Cambridge, Lowell and Peabody.

† At Brockton and Malden.

\* At Watertown almshouse.

## THE PAUPER ABSTRACT.

TABLE I. — COST OF SUPPORT AND RELIEF — Continued.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	COST AND AVERAGE OF FULL SUPPORT.					PARTIAL SUPPORT.		Expense of Admin- istration.	AGGREGATES.		REIMBURSEMENTS.			Net Cost of Pauper Support and Re- lief.
	Expense at Alms-houses.	Expense at Lunatic Hos- pitals.	Expense Else- where.	Total Expense.	Average No. Supported.	Expense.	Average No. Relieved.		Expenses.	Average No.	By the State.	By Other Cities and Towns.		
MIDDLESEX — Con.														
Wayland, . . .	\$545	\$339	\$107	\$991	8	\$545	13	\$60	\$1,596	21	\$14	—	\$1,596	
Westford, . . .	1,005	581	90	1,676	13	728	4	47	2,451	17	—	\$129	2,308	
Weston, . . .	218	79	—	297	4	150	3	45	492	7	—	—	492	
Wilmington, . . .	366	558	—	924	6	186	9	150	1,260	15	—	—	1,260	
Winchester, . . .	—	1,094	2,078	3,172	18	809	25	328	4,319	43	130	176	4,003	
Woburn, . . .	4,449	3,415	546	8,410	51	4,151	176	400	12,961	227	103	197	12,661	
Total, . . .	\$100,372	\$68,674	\$23,894	\$192,940	1,530	\$90,910	2,408	\$33,598	\$317,448	3,938	\$8,921	\$85,245	\$273,282	
NANTUCKET.														
Nantucket, . . .	\$2,226	\$859	—	\$3,085	29	\$1,522	60	\$1,164	\$5,771	88	—	\$357	\$5,414	
NORFOLK.														
Aven, . . .	\$390	—	\$808	\$1,198	5	\$654	7	—	\$1,852	12	\$13	\$51	\$1,788	
Bellingham, . . .	1,664	\$322	—	1,986	10	102	3	\$111	2,199	13	47	92	2,060	
Brantree, . . .	2,701	358	—	3,059	17	1,055	25	—	4,114	42	—	126	3,988	
Brookline, . . .	1,601	2,438	770	4,809	23	2,220	66	1,050	8,079	89	—	131	7,948	
Canton, . . .	3,759	1,403	—	5,162	24	2,652	80	400	10,214	104	—	194	10,020	
Cohasset, . . .	2,855	1,040	—	3,895	18	2,966	32	90	6,951	50	104	404	6,443	
Dedham, . . .	1,226	1,693	—	2,919	23	5,547	83	275	8,741	106	42	831	7,868	
Dover, . . .	—	—	462	462	3	341	5	109	912	8	—	—	912	
Foxborough, . . .	299	223	100	622	5	1,169	10	5	1,796	15	—	159	1,637	
Franklin, . . .	979	1,002	—	1,981	17	2,390	80	245	4,616	97	74	631	4,011	
Holbrook, . . .	—	445	1,500	1,945	10	1,387	21	201	3,533	31	—	190	3,343	
Hyde Park, . . .	300*	441	1,083	1,824	17	2,704	100	1,506	5,534	117	318	1,309	3,907	
Medfield, . . .	598	508	—	1,106	4	54	1	60	1,220	5	—	64	1,166	
Medway, . . .	1,362	522	820	2,704	19	1,813	45	274	4,791	64	117	776	3,808	

## PAUPERISM IN CITIES AND TOWNS.

	743	743	5	151	5	80	974	10	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$
Millis, . . . . .	743	743	5	151	5	80	974	10	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$
Milton, . . . . .	742	3,664	18	1,074	25	283	5,021	43	-	51	-	4,970	974
Needham, . . . . .	202	1,489	10	1,729	20	150	3,368	30	20	206	-	3,142	4,970
Norfolk, . . . . .	331	531	4	460	5	54	1,045	9	10	-	-	1,035	3,142
Norwood, . . . . .	-	-	-	2,069	23	136	2,205	23	-	125	-	2,080	1,035
Quincy, . . . . .	-	4,224	27	2,770	40	400	7,394	67	58	186	-	7,160	2,080
Randolph, . . . . .	352	2,811	28	5,246	70	563	8,620	98	11	1,158	-	7,451	7,160
Sharon, . . . . .	-	1,155	5	254	8	171	1,580	13	6	1,538	-	1,538	7,451
Stoughton, . . . . .	-	2,063	10	3,298	42	-	5,361	52	176	1,128	-	4,057	1,538
Walpole, . . . . .	156	1,654	6	549	6	150	2,353	13	271	155	-	1,927	4,057
Wellesley, . . . . .	-	3,465	12	684	5	150	4,299	17	82	613	-	3,604	1,927
Weymouth, . . . . .	248	5,405	30	7,865	95	1,154	14,424	125	77	583	-	13,764	3,604
Wrentham, . . . . .	-	1,432	9	625	6	200	2,257	15	-	-	-	2,257	13,764
Total, . . . . .	\$8,317	\$62,308	360	\$52,828	908	\$7,317	\$123,453	1,268	\$1,426	\$9,069	\$112,958		
PLYMOUTH.													
Abington, . . . . .	\$1,820	\$3,353	21	\$4,240	175	\$250	\$7,843	196	\$26	\$1,071	\$6,746		
Bridgewater, . . . . .	599	1,605	16	1,022	26	80	2,707	42	-	112	2,595		
Brockton, . . . . .	2,333	6,865	51	9,000	240	1,304	17,169	291	259	2,711	14,199		
Carver, . . . . .	170	445	3	763	6	50	1,238	9	-	6	1,232		
Duxbury, . . . . .	339	2,038	12	885	15	34	2,857	27	-	132	2,825		
East Bridgewater, . . . . .	786	2,307	12	904	15	50	3,261	27	20	274	2,967		
Halifax, . . . . .	169	169	1	130	2	-	299	3	-	82	217		
Hanover, . . . . .	315	1,567	8	2,499	34	150	4,216	42	51	1,198	2,967		
Hanson, . . . . .	225	1,481	9	800	17	60	2,341	26	-	474	1,867		
Hingham, . . . . .	687	2,303	16	4,159	56	88	6,550	72	10	446	6,094		
Hull, . . . . .	-	151	1	134	1	25	310	2	-	-	310		
Kingston, . . . . .	686	2,041	10	724	5	135	2,900	6	-	4	2,895		
Lakeville, . . . . .	-	600	2	548	3	51	1,199	5	-	36	1,163		
Marion, . . . . .	882	1,054	7	73	6	50	1,177	13	-	166	1,011		
Marshfield, . . . . .	175	838	5	1,077	16	56	1,971	21	-	150	1,821		
Mattapoisett, . . . . .	-	969	11	563	5	75	1,607	16	-	12	1,595		
Middleborough, . . . . .	266	2,564	23	3,188	62	423	6,175	85	92	743	5,340		
Norwell, . . . . .	477	1,928	13	1,928	14	325	4,426	27	151	406	3,869		
Pembroke, . . . . .	169	1,291	8	919	18	288	2,498	26	-	-	2,498		
Plymouth, . . . . .	2,535	4,992	32	4,633	90	761	10,386	122	21	1,361	9,004		

\* At Quincy.

† At Wellesley.



## THE PAUPER ABSTRACT.

TABLE I.—COST OF SUPPORT AND RELIEF—Continued.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	COST AND AVERAGE OF FULL SUPPORT.					PARTIAL SUPPORT.		Expense of Admin- istration.	AGGREGATES.		REIMBURSEMENTS.			Net Cost of Pauper Support and Re- lief.
	Expense at Alms-houses.	Expense at Lunatic Hos- pitals.	Expense Else- where.	Total Expense.	Average No. Supported.	Expense.	Average No. Relieved.		Expenses.	Average No.	By the State.	By Other Cities and Towns.		
PLYMOUTH — Con.														
Plympton, . . .	—	\$66	—	\$66	—	\$355	7	\$98	\$519	7	—	\$160	—	\$519
Rochester, . . .	\$567	338	—	905	8	569	6	—	1,474	14	—	—	\$327	987
Rockland, . . .	1,194	987	—	2,181	14	3,339	40	—	5,520	54	—	—	575	4,945
Scituate, . . .	—	127	\$532	659	3	1,992	33	—	2,651	36	—	—	152	2,499
Wareham, . . .	1,165	381	—	1,546	9	2,393	40	409	4,348	49	—	25	413	3,910
West Bridgewater, . . .	313	170	208	691	8	715	7	175	1,581	15	—	—	—	1,581
Whitman, . . .	—	855	1,862	2,717	17	1,794	29	100	4,611	46	—	—	797	3,814
Total, . . .	\$24,612	\$14,841	\$8,118	\$47,571	320	\$49,346	963	\$5,037	\$101,954	1,283	—	\$815	\$11,650	\$89,489
SUFFOLK.														
Boston, . . .	\$76,747	\$181,084	\$70,245	\$328,076	2,254	\$85,204	2,416	\$45,442	\$458,722	4,670	—	\$8,088	\$7,575	\$443,059
Chelsea, . . .	—	6,055	3,260	9,315	57	7,798	390	1,680	18,793	447	—	397	2,537	15,859
Revere, . . .	—	734	—	734	4	730	23	9	1,473	27	—	78	154	1,241
Winthrop, . . .	—	—	473	473	3	439	14	45	957	17	—	—	—	957
Total, . . .	\$76,747	\$187,873	\$73,978	\$338,598	2,318	\$94,171	2,843	\$47,176	\$479,945	5,161	—	\$8,563	\$10,266	\$461,116
WORCESTER.														
Ashburnham, . . .	\$1,551	—	—	\$1,551	11	\$900	24	\$83	\$2,534	35	—	\$284	\$65	\$2,185
Athol, . . .	779	\$170	\$649	1,598	18	1,274	23	329	3,201	41	—	125	612	2,464
Auburn, . . .	—	257	—	257	2	633	17	35	925	19	—	23	202	700
Barre, . . .	601	268	—	869	18	988	22	150	2,007	40	—	166	226	1,615
Berlin, . . .	—	169	275	444	5	514	6	40	998	11	—	26	125	847
Blackstone, . . .	3,791	1,040	416	5,247	37	1,118	44	250	6,615	81	—	283	126	6,206
Bolton, . . .	1,167	—	—	1,167	7	98	3	36	1,301	10	—	—	—	1,301

## PAUPERISM IN CITIES AND TOWNS.

	215	30	53	298	2	2	1	60	360	3	-	45	-	102	360
Boylston, . . . . .	998	719	-	1,717	9	9	9	150	2,319	18	-	-	-	-	2,172
Brookfield, . . . . .	1,022	296	156	1,474	9	4	4	482	2,105	13	-	-	-	62	2,043
Charlton, . . . . .	3,062	2,476	255	5,793	30	30	80	225	8,755	110	-	536	-	39	8,180
Clinton, . . . . .	297	-	-	297	3	3	5	40	817	8	-	-	-	82	735
Dana, . . . . .	797	-	157	954	4	4	49	178	2,849	53	-	28	-	5	2,816
Douglas, . . . . .	672	741	-	1,413	7	7	22	95	2,242	29	-	21	-	83	2,138
Dudley, . . . . .	10,418	948	-	11,366	69	69	240	900	17,380	309	-	749	-	1,032	15,579
Fitchburg, . . . . .	1,665	678	-	2,343	19	19	67	375	6,711	86	-	637	-	444	5,630
Gardner, . . . . .	3,097	822	251	4,170	26	26	50	847	6,399	76	-	139	-	104	6,135
Grafton, . . . . .	232	384	-	616	4	4	71	71	2,196	21	-	248	-	34	1,914
Harvard, . . . . .	485	165	-	653	5	5	5	36	1,222	10	-	218	-	-	1,004
Harvard, . . . . .	367	341	-	708	6	6	5	83	1,239	11	-	-	-	396	843
Holden, . . . . .	-	339	153	492	3	3	1	-	706	4	-	-	-	214	492
Hopedale, . . . . .	151	-	-	151	1	1	13	101	1,317	14	-	20	-	381	916
Hubbardston, . . . . .	515	48	-	563	12	12	20	382	1,611	32	-	-	-	628	983
Lancaster, . . . . .	1,833	508	-	2,341	14	14	14	196	3,482	28	-	-	-	267	3,215
Leicester, . . . . .	1,759	962	159	2,880	19	19	15	591	6,635	34	-	532	-	456	5,647
Leominster, . . . . .	1,430	572	169	2,171	13	13	4	-	2,389	17	-	-	-	-	2,389
Lunenburg, . . . . .	-	169	-	169	1	1	18	48	840	19	-	-	-	98	742
Mendon, . . . . .	2,631	1,863	294	4,788	45	45	181	525	11,452	226	-	176	-	859	10,417
Milford, . . . . .	1,061	943	227	2,290	12	12	54	460	3,886	66	-	59	-	555	3,272
Millbury, . . . . .	-	-	227	227	1	1	-	-	227	1	-	-	-	-	227
New Braintree, . . . . .	562	231	175	968	8	8	11	122	1,887	19	-	-	-	317	1,570
Northborough, . . . . .	855	1,092	-	1,947	14	14	29	140	4,887	43	-	10	-	460	4,417
Northbridge, . . . . .	1,149	677	90	1,916	12	12	11	277	3,281	23	-	15	-	117	3,149
North Brookfield, . . . . .	-	169	689	858	7	7	2	81	1,205	9	-	-	-	22	1,183
Oakham, . . . . .	1,448	678	-	2,326	14	14	17	180	4,290	31	-	5	-	82	4,203
Oxford, . . . . .	238*	-	-	238	2	2	3	23	345	5	-	-	-	39	306
Paxton, . . . . .	1,255	-	-	1,255	5	5	5	75	1,749	10	-	-	-	60	1,689
Petersham, . . . . .	43	-	707	750	6	6	1	45	988	7	-	-	-	20	968
Phillipston, . . . . .	145	96	-	241	2	2	4	47	507	6	-	-	-	-	507
Princeton, . . . . .	-	339	129	463	3	3	5	45	829	8	-	42	-	157	630
Royalston, . . . . .	-	165	-	643	5	5	5	54	1,033	10	-	-	-	-	1,033
Rutland, . . . . .	478	465	-	1,369	6	6	7	70	1,507	13	-	-	-	36	1,471
Shrewsbury, . . . . .	904	-	-	816	6	6	8	104	1,624	14	-	53	-	161	1,410
Southborough, . . . . .	-	1,130	816	2,893	21	21	76	400	6,433	97	-	86	-	233	6,054
Southbridge, . . . . .	1,768	-	-	2,893	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-

\* At Holden.

## THE PAUPER ABSTRACT.

TABLE I.—COST OF SUPPORT AND RELIEF—Concluded.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	COST AND AVERAGE OF FULL SUPPORT.					PARTIAL SUPPORT.		AGGREGATES.		REIMBURSEMENTS.		Net Cost of Pauper Support and Relief.	
	Expense at Almshouses.	Expense at Lunatic Hospitals.	Expense Elsewhere.	Total Expense.	Average No. Supported.	Expense.	Average No. Relieved.	Expense.	Average No.	By the State.	By Other Cities and Towns.		
WORCESTER — Con.													
Spencer, . . . . .	\$2,574	\$613	—	\$3,187	18	\$3,387	89	\$267	\$6,841	107	\$446	\$224	\$6,171
Sterling, . . . . .	1,124	398	—	1,522	10	177	8	75	1,774	18	—	12	1,762
Sturbridge, . . . . .	987	77	\$166	1,230	77	425	6	67	1,722	16	86	144	1,492
Sutton, . . . . .	1,570	274	—	1,844	20	1,080	20	135	3,059	40	145	95	2,819
Templeton, . . . . .	963	508	—	1,471	14	1,012	4	122	2,775	18	365	344	2,066
Upton, . . . . .	1,469	306	—	1,775	11	568	4	75	2,418	15	—	118	2,300
Uxbridge, . . . . .	1,371	1,103	156	2,630	20	1,468	14	690	4,788	34	165	446	4,177
Warren, . . . . .	690	463	128	1,281	8	1,184	7	244	2,709	15	120	605	1,984
Welsh, . . . . .	1,752	1,738	269	3,759	23	2,899	104	277	6,935	127	482	82	6,371
Westborough, . . . . .	1,765	1,593	—	3,358	24	710	19	378	4,446	43	—	283	4,163
West Boylston, . . . . .	702	315	310	1,327	8	734	12	270	2,331	20	156	189	1,986
West Brookfield, . . . . .	345	53	—	398	4	617	16	—	1,015	20	—	88	927
Westminster, . . . . .	534	170	106	810	5	875	19	75	1,760	24	—	140	1,620
Winchenden, . . . . .	628	224	—	852	11	1,152	23	149	2,153	34	90	—	2,063
Worcester, . . . . .	18,486	3,308	—	21,794	165	5,415	425	19,001	46,210	590	928	1,616	43,666
Total, . . . . .	\$84,561	\$31,136	\$7,411	\$123,108	874	\$73,856	1,967	\$30,257	\$226,221	2,841	\$7,529	\$13,367	\$205,325

## PAUPERISM IN CITIES AND TOWNS.

## SUMMARY OF COUNTIES.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	COST AND AVERAGE OF FULL SUPPORT.					PARTIAL SUPPORT.		Expense of Admin- istration.	AGGREGATES.		REIMBURSEMENTS.			Net Cost of Pauper Support and Re- lief.
	Expense at Almshouses.	Expense at Lunatic Hos- pitals.	Expense Else- where.	Total Expense.	Average No. Supported.	Expense.	Average No. Relieved.		Expenses.	Average No.	By the State.	By Other Cities and Towns.		
Barnstable.	\$11,606	\$6,774	\$2,700	\$21,080	138	\$18,036	431	\$1,896	\$41,012	569	\$480	\$2,808	\$37,724	
Berkshire.	11,967	12,040	18,265	42,272	325	20,765	358	1,971	65,008	683	1,781	2,399	60,828	
Bristol.	45,263	35,069	4,801	85,133	592	68,966	2,244	13,139	167,238	2,836	8,979	9,640	148,619	
Dukes.	-	780	2,018	2,798	16	685	8	618	4,101	24	-	-	4,101	
Essex.	78,763	57,430	19,866	156,059	1,174	99,707	2,898	20,428	276,194	4,072	5,827	20,015	250,352	
Franklin.	7,353	5,662	4,911	17,926	147	9,947	117	1,182	29,055	264	854	2,261	25,940	
Hampden.	29,597	14,863	10,334	54,794	433	88,606	845	7,971	101,371	1,298	4,977	5,342	91,052	
Hampshire.	6,562	10,242	11,459	28,263	203	14,827	331	1,866	44,956	534	2,379	2,715	39,862	
Middlesex.	100,372	68,674	23,894	192,940	1,531	90,910	2,408	33,598	317,448	3,939	8,921	35,245	273,282	
Nantucket.	2,226	859	-	3,085	29	1,522	60	1,164	5,771	89	-	357	5,414	
Norfolk.	34,021	19,970	8,317	62,308	360	52,828	908	7,317	123,453	1,263	1,426	9,069	112,958	
Plymouth.	24,612	14,841	8,118	47,571	320	49,346	963	5,037	101,954	1,283	815	11,650	89,489	
Suffolk.	76,747	187,873	73,978	338,598	2,318	94,171	2,843	47,176	479,945	5,161	8,563	10,266	461,116	
Worcester.	84,561	31,136	7,411	123,108	874	73,856	1,967	30,257	226,221	2,841	7,529	13,367	205,325	
Total.	\$513,650	\$466,213	\$196,072	\$1,175,935	8,480	\$634,172	16,381	\$173,620	\$1,983,727	24,861	\$52,531	\$125,134	\$1,806,062	







## THE PAUPER ABSTRACT.

TABLE I.—NUMBERS SUPPORTED AND RELIEVED—Continued.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	Population in 1890.	PERSONS FULLY SUPPORTED DURING THE YEAR.										PERSONS PARTIALLY SUP- PORTED.				Daily Average of Va- grancy.		
		AGGREGATES.			IN ALMSHOUSES.			IN LUNATIC HOSPITALS.			ELSEWHERE.			Males.	Females.		No. of Children in- cluded.	
		Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.					
Bristol.																		
Acushnet.	1,027	5	4.4	5	4	4.	4	1	.4	1	1	—	1	8	5	3	—	1.
Attleborough.	7,577	17	13.8	15	8	6.3	7	8	6.9	7	1	—	1	191	87	104	63	5.2
Berkley.	894	6	3.4	6	4	2.2	4	2	1.2	2	—	—	—	16	12	4	1	1.1
Dartmouth.	3,122	16	15.1	15	11	10.1	10	5	5.	5	—	—	—	59	29	30	—	.2
Dighton.	1,889	8	6.6	6	5	3.6	3	3	3.	3	—	—	—	39	12	27	12	.2
Easton.	4,493	26	19.9	23	14	10.4	12	12	9.5	11	—	—	—	108	58	50	49	1.
Fairhaven.	2,919	12	12.	12	8	8.	8	4	4.	4	—	—	—	31	16	15	2	.7
Fall River.	74,398	516	210.1	219	420	124.1	133	74	62.3	63	41	23.7	23	2,529	1,061	1,468	1,338	4.6
Freetown.	1,417	5	3.3	4	5	3.3	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	40	14	26	12	.2
Mansfield.	3,432	12	8.1	8	8	6.3	6	4	1.8	2	—	—	—	60	35	25	10	.2
New Bedford.	40,733	187	112.5	112	133	68.5	72	54	43.1	40	2	.9	—	1,386	576	810	633	3.1
North Attleborough.	6,727	18	11.3	12	12	4.8	5	7	6.1	7	2	.4	—	144	78	66	12	2.9
Norton.	1,785	9	6.8	7	7	4.8	5	2	2.	2	—	—	—	52	20	32	27	.6
Raynham.	1,340	7	5.	7	—	—	—	2	1.4	—	7	3.6	7	20	11	9	10	.7
Rehoboth.	1,786	19	13.7	15	14	8.7	10	5	5.	5	—	—	—	30	13	17	6	.2
Seekonk.	1,317	4	4.	4	4	4.	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	.8
Somerset.	2,106	14	10.2	11	12	8.2	9	2	2.	2	—	—	—	15	8	7	—	.6
Swansea.	1,456	7	4.3	4	5	2.6	2	2	1.7	2	—	—	—	11	3	8	—	.1
Taunton.	25,448	158	111.1	109	100	66.5	63	56	42.3	43	3	2.3	3	768	321	447	279	4.4
Westport.	2,599	18	16.5	16	14	13.	13	4	3.5	3	—	—	—	31	12	19	23	.1
Total.	186,465	1,064	592.1	610	786	359.4	374	247	201.2	202	56	31.5	34	5,539	2,372	3,167	2,477	26.7

## NUMBER SUPPORTED AND RELIEVED.

Dukes.	353	3	2	2	15	16.4	3	2	19	13.9	15	9	3.5	3	16	12.9	12	18	7	11	3	-
Chilmark, . . . . .	1,080	10	-	-	-	-	-	-	19	13.9	15	9	3.5	3	16	12.9	12	18	7	11	3	-
Cottage City, . . . . .	1,156	-	9	-	-	-	-	-	33	26.5	27	6	8.6	9	4	4.	4	63	23	40	3	.4
Edgartown, . . . . .	139	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	32	27.9	28	12	5.1	5	2	2.	2	104	49	55	37	4.4
Gay Head, . . . . .	135	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	8	6.2	6	1	9.5	10	-	-	-	312	155	157	54	5.
Gosnold, . . . . .	1,506	8	4	-	-	-	-	-	2*	-	7	3	1.	1	-	-	-	6	3	3	3	.6
Tisbury, . . . . .									-	-	7	3	3.	3	6	5.	4	11	1	10	3	.2
Total, . . . . .	4,369	21	15	-	-	16.4	-	-	14	2.	2	14	12.1	13	26	23.	21	137	44	93	66	1.6
Essex.									11	9.8	9	1	1.	1	2	2.	2	32	15	17	15	.2
Amesbury, . . . . .	9,798	32	28	-	-	26.5	-	-	11	9.8	9	1	1.	1	2	2.	2	47	29	18	-	.5
Andover, . . . . .	6,142	40	34	-	-	33.6	-	-	8	8.	7	1	1.	1	4	2.5	3	938	373	565	399	2.1
Beverly, . . . . .	10,821	44	38	-	-	37.4	-	-	49	32.	30	28	24.	24	4	2.5	3	18	7	11	9	1.1
Boxford, . . . . .	865	9	7	-	-	7.2	-	-	5	2.2	4	2	2.	2	-	-	-	10	6	4	-	.1
Bradford, . . . . .	3,720	9	7	-	-	8.	-	-	2	-	4	2	2.	2	-	-	-	6	6	8	-	.1
Danvers, . . . . .	7,454	42	36	-	-	37.1	-	-	5	2.2	4	2	2.	2	-	-	-	10	6	8	-	.1
Essex, . . . . .	1,713	12	10	-	-	10.8	-	-	8	8.	7	1	1.	1	2	2.	2	35	14	21	14	.9
Georgetown, . . . . .	2,117	11	10	-	-	11.	-	-	7	8.	7	1	1.	1	2	2.	2	863	346	517	277	3.6
Gloucester, . . . . .	24,651	80	57	-	-	58.5	-	-	49	32.	30	28	24.	24	4	2.5	3	1,226	562	664	633	-
Groveland, . . . . .	2,191	7	6	-	-	4.2	-	-	5	2.2	4	2	2.	2	-	-	-	7	7	11	9	1.1
Hamilton, . . . . .	961	4	4	-	-	4.	-	-	1	-	4	2	2.	2	-	-	-	10	6	4	-	.1
Haverhill, . . . . .	27,412	92	65	-	-	62.1	-	-	18	44.2	48	18	14.9	15	3	3.	3	187	99	88	-	3.5
Ipswich, . . . . .	4,439	14	13	-	-	13.1	-	-	12	11.1	12	1	1.	-	1	1.	1	35	14	21	14	.9
Lawrence, . . . . .	44,654	266	173	-	-	174.6	-	-	89	88.7	96	89	63.1	65	44	22.8	12	863	346	517	277	3.6
Lynn, . . . . .	55,727	266	168	-	-	177.3	-	-	133	72.5	71	90	70.2	65	51	34.6	32	1,226	562	664	633	-
Lynnfield, . . . . .	787	5	5	-	-	3.6	-	-	5	-	-	-	-	-	5	3.6	5	7	4	3	-	-
Manchester, . . . . .	1,789	13	12	-	-	11.9	-	-	7	5.9	6	6	6.	6	3	3.	3	9	2	7	-	3.4
Marblehead, . . . . .	8,202	40	33	-	-	35.5	-	-	27	24.7	23	10	7.8	7	3	3.	3	137	63	74	46	-
Merrimac, . . . . .	2,633	14	13	-	-	13.6	-	-	12	7.	-	7	2.	2	12	11.6	11	14	7	7	60	1.1
Methuen, . . . . .	4,814	32	19	-	-	21.2	-	-	12	7.	6	12	10.2	12	8	4.	1	133	64	69	3	1.7
Middleton, . . . . .	924	3	3	-	-	3.	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	3	3.	3	8	5	5	1	-
Nabant, . . . . .	880	1	1	-	-	1.	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	5	5	5	2	-
Newbury, . . . . .	1,427	6	6	-	-	5.5	-	-	1	-	-	1	1.	1	5	4.5	5	16	7	9	90	2.4
Newburyport, . . . . .	13,947	112	76	-	-	74.8	-	-	82	46.7	48	29	26.1	26	2	2.	2	343	122	221	17	1.2
North Andover, . . . . .	3,742	17	13	-	-	13.7	-	-	12	9.7	9	9	3.	3	1	1.	1	21	26	21	130	1.3
Peabody, . . . . .	10,158	84	70	-	-	62.1	-	-	65	46.5	55	19	15.5	15	-	-	-	236	102	134	-	-

\* Peabody Almshouse.



## THE PAUPER ABSTRACT.

TABLE I.—NUMBERS SUPPORTED AND RELIEVED—Continued.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	Population in 1890.	PERSONS FULLY SUPPORTED DURING THE YEAR.										PERSONS PARTIALLY SUP- PORTED.				Daily Average of Va- grancy.	
		AGGREGATES.			IN ALMSHOUSES.			IN LUNATIC HOSPITALS.			ELSEWHERE.			Males.	Females.		No. of Children in- cluded.
		Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.				
Essex — Con.																	
Rockport, . . .	4,087	24	22.	20	9	8.5	8	13	11.8	11	2	1.7	33	44	18	.6.	
Rowley, . . .	1,248	5	5.	5	—	—	—	1	1.	1	4	4.	37	30	31	.1	
Salem, . . .	30,801	288	194.9	197	181	121.6	123	66	37.7	36	47	35.6	292	489	318	3.1	
Salisbury, . . .	1,316	2	2.	2	—	—	—	1	1.	1	1	1.	9	14	10	—	
Saugus, . . .	3,673	16	16.	16	9	9.	9	7	7.	7	—	—	7	15	—	—	
Swampscott, . . .	3,198	9	7.7	6	—	—	—	4	4.9	4	3	2.8	22	21	13	—	
Topsfield, . . .	1,022	8	6.3	6	7	5.3	5	6	1.	1	—	—	10	12	12	—	
Wenham, . . .	886	3	1.	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	1.	9	7	—	.5	
West Newbury, . . .	1,796	13	8.2	10	9	5.5	6	4	2.7	4	1	—	18	17	17	1.1	
Total, . . .	299,995	1,623	1,174.4	1,172	947	635.5	653	458	356.2	352	247	182.7	2,565	3,465	2,285	41.3	
FRANKLIN.																	
Ashfield, . . .	1,025	6	5.3	5	3	2.3	2	3	3.	3	—	—	1	1	—	—	
Barnardston, . . .	770	7	7.	7	—	—	—	1	1.	1	6	6.	1	1	—	.1	
Buckland, . . .	1,570	9	7.3	8	9	7.	8	—	—	—	1	.3	1	2	—	.5	
Charlemont, . . .	972	3	2.2	3	—	—	—	1	1.	1	2	1.2	4	1	—	.7	
Colrain, . . .	1,671	4	3.6	2	—	—	—	1	1.	1	3	2.6	5	3	—	—	
Conway, . . .	1,451	12	10.	11	4	2.4	4	3	2.7	3	5	4.9	4	—	—	.1	
Deerfield, . . .	2,910	10	8.6	6	8	7.1	5	1	.5	2	1	—	13	22	9	.1	
Erving, . . .	972	2	2.	2	—	—	—	2	2.	2	—	—	6	3	2	.4	
Gill, . . .	960	1	.8	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	.1	
Greenfield, . . .	5,252	11	9.3	9	6	4.3	4	4	3.9	4	2	.8	15	24	6	.2	
Hawley, . . .	515	3	3.	3	3	3.	3	—	—	—	1	1.1	1	3	1	2.7	

NUMBER SUPPORTED AND RELIEVED.

[illegible]

## THE PAUPER ABSTRACT.

TABLE I.—NUMBERS SUPPORTED AND RELIEVED—Continued.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	Population in 1890.	PERSONS FULLY SUPPORTED DURING THE YEAR.										PERSONS PARTIALLY SUP- PORTED.				Daily Average of Va- grancy.	
		AGGREGATES.			IN ALMSHOUSES.			IN LUNATIC HOSPITALS.			ELSEWHERE.			Males.	Females.		No. of Children In- cluded.
		Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.				
HAMPDEN—Con.																	
Westfield, . . .	9,805	61	41.3	35	45	26.1	21	15	14.2	13	1	1.	1	158	97	27	2.8
West Springfield, . . .	5,077	7	7.	7	-	-	-	4	4.	4	3	3.	3	117	77	57	- .9
Wilbraham, . . .	1,814	7	7.	7	-	-	-	1	1.	1	6	6.	6	17	7	1	
Total, . . .	135,713	661	453.2	458	440	246.7	281	122	89.7	70	149	116.8	107	2,305	1,400	757	25.3
HAMPSHIRE.																	
Amherst, . . .	4,512	16	15.	14	10	9.	8	5	5.	5	1	1.	1	10	4	-	.5
Belchertown, . . .	2,120	13	9.5	8	11	7.5	6	2	2.	2	-	-	-	13	5	8	.5
Chesterfield, . . .	608	11	9.2	10	-	-	-	3	2.1	3	8	7.1	7	9	4	4	
Cummington, . . .	787	14	13.4	12	-	-	-	1	1.	1	13	12.4	11	8	7	3	.7
Easthampton, . . .	4,395	33	19.3	15	6	1.6	5	8	6.7	6	25	11.	4	73	43	5	.4
Enfield, . . .	952	10	7.4	6	-	-	-	3	2.9	2	7	4.5	4	11	3	4	-
Goshen, . . .	297	2	1.8	2	-	-	-	-	-	-	2	1.8	2	7	3	4	-
Granby, . . .	765	4	3.8	3	-	-	-	1	1.	1	3	2.8	2	4	3	4	.1
Greenwich, . . .	526	8	6.9	6	6	5.7	5	1	1.2	1	1	1.	1	9	2	7	-
Hadley, . . .	1,669	7	6.1	6	5	5.	5	2	1.1	1	1	-	1	40	26	21	.1
Hatfield, . . .	1,246	10	7.6	8	5	-	-	3	2.2	2	7	5.4	6	14	8	5	.1
Huntington, . . .	1,385	10	8.4	8	-	-	-	3	3.	3	7	5.4	5	4	1	1	.1
Middlefield, . . .	455	2	1.3	2	-	-	-	2	1.3	2	-	-	-	2	1	-	.6
Northampton, . . .	14,990	54	23.5	22	36	10.6	10	14	8.9	8	4	4.	4	271	152	172	2.3
Pelham, . . .	486	5	4.	4	-	-	-	1	1.	1	4	3.	3	5	1	1	-
Plainfield, . . .	435	5	5.	4	-	-	-	1	-	1	4	5.	4	6	2	2	-
Prescott, . . .	376	1	1.	1	-	-	-	1	1.	1	2	-	2	4	4	-	-
Poultamton, . . .	1,017	2	1.9	2	-	-	-	1	.6	-	2	1.3	2	12	4	3	-

## NUMBER SUPPORTED AND RELIEVED.

	4,261	21	13.	9	12	8.	5	7	4.6	4	2	.4	-	50	23	27	11	-
South Hadley, .	7,329	28	21.1	19	13	8.8	8	13	10.5	11	2	1.8	-	219	81	128	99	.1
Ware, .	477	3	3.	3	-	-	-	1	1.	1	2	2.	-	2	-	2	1	-
Westhampton, .	2,057	14	11.8	10	2*	.5	-	2	1.8	1	10	9.5	9	31	20	11	17	-
Williamsburg, .	714	9	9.	9	-	-	-	2	2.	2	7	7.	7	4	2	2	-	-
Worthington, .																		
Total, .	51,859	282	203.	183	101	56.7	52	76	59.9	57	112	86.4	74	791	347	444	353	4.8
MIDDLESEX.																		
Acton, .	1,897	7	7.	7	4	4.	4	3	2.1	3	1	.9	-	16	6	10	3	.4
Arlington, .	5,629	20	16.	14	12	8.5	7	6	5.5	5	2	2.	2	67	22	45	19	.7
Ashby, .	825	7	7.	7	5	5.	5	1	1.	1	1	1.	1	4	-	4	2	-
Ashland, .	2,532	13	10.5	10	13	10.3	10	1	2.	1	-	-	-	38	14	24	18	1.9
Ayer, .	2,148	7	7.	7	6	6.	6	1	1.	2	-	-	-	25	12	13	10	.1
Bedford, .	1,092	13	9.7	9	11	7.7	7	2	2.	1	-	-	-	4	2	2	1	.6
Belmont, .	2,098	2	1.8	2†	1	.8	1	1	1.	1	-	-	-	18	7	11	6	3.8
Billerica, .	2,380	12	10.2	11	11	9.2	10	1	1.	1	-	-	-	32	17	15	9	.7
Billerica, .	325	1	1.	1	-	-	-	1	1.	1	-	-	-	3	2	1	-	-
Boxborough, .	617	6	3.4	4	6	3.4	4	-	-	1	-	-	-	12	6	1	2	.4
Burlington, .	70,028	411	249.3	263	213	121.4	132	138	91.8	93	78	36.1	35	1,416	507	909	957	.3
Cambridge, .	481	11	8.1	8	10	8.	7	1	1.	1	-	-	-	2	-	2	-	.8
Carlisle, .	2,695	11	10.8	11	8	7.8	8	3	3.	3	-	-	-	12	5	7	-	.7
Chelmsford, .	4,427	11	9.7	11	6	5.5	6	5	4.2	5	-	-	-	26	10	16	14	1.
Concord, .	1,996	10	9.9	2	3	1.	-	1	.6	-	6	1.3	2	10	5	5	2	.2
Dracut, .	416	2	2.	2	-	-	-	1	1.	1	1	1.	1	5	3	2	-	-
Dunstable, .	11,068	10	7.8	7	-	-	-	-	5.3	5	4	2.5	2	182	79	103	106	-
Everett, .	9,239	24	17.2	18	16	10.7	11	8	6.5	7	-	-	-	199	107	92	1	.2
Frammingham, .	2,057	14	10.7	9	11	7.8	6	3	2.9	3	-	-	-	18	10	8	7	.2
Groton, .	2,619	24	12.9	12	17	7.4	6	7	5.5	6	-	-	-	35	18	17	-	.5
Holliston, .	4,088	35	26.7	25	27	20.3	19	9	6.4	6	-	-	-	97	44	53	20	1.1
Hopkinton, .	4,670	13	7.6	12	10	4.7	9	4	2.9	3	-	-	-	53	26	27	-	1.7
Hudson, .	3,197	11	7.5	7	8	6.	5	3	1.5	2	-	-	-	11	8	3	-	.7
Lexington, .	987	5	4.1	4	-	-	-	3	2.4	2	3	1.7	2	-	-	-	-	.3
Lincoln, .	1,025	5	4.3	4	5	4.3	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	4	2	2	-	.4
Littleton, .	77,696	1,129	490.8	1	872	397.4	412	74	46.3	-	206	47.1	57	1,775	776	999	887	14.2
Lowell, .	23,031	84	51.4	62	57	35.	42	27	19.4	20	-	-	-	374	154	220	202	.6
Malden, .	13,805	61	35.	39	48	23.4	28	12	10.5	10	2	1.1	1	364	174	190	203	4.8
Marlborough, .																		

† Watertown Almshouse.

\* Northampton Almshouse.



THE PAUPER ABSTRACT.

TABLE I.—NUMBERS SUPPORTED AND RELIEVED—Continued.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	Population in 1890.	PERSONS FULLY SUPPORTED DURING THE YEAR.												PERSONS PARTIALLY SUP- PORTED.				Daily Average of Va- grancy.	
		AGGREGATES.			IN ALMSHOUSES.			IN LUNATIC HOSPITALS.			ELSEWHERE.			Whole No.	Males.	Females.	No. of Children In- cluded.		
		Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.						
MIDDLESEX — Con.																			
Maryland, . . .	2,700	16	15.4	15	-	-	9	5.4	5	10	13	13	11	26	2.				
Medford, . . .	11,079	31	28.9	28	10	10.8	20	18.1	18	-	22	50	1	72	.4				
Melrose, . . .	8,519	39	33.3	32	2	2*	10	8.3	9	21	60	34	21	60	.3				
Methuen, . . .	9,118	40	27.3	23	9	11.6	17	14.7	14	23	83	114	187	197	1.5				
Milton, . . .	24,379	54	39.8	32	18	24.1	18	15.7	14	1	189	247	1	436	3.1				
Newton, . . .	874	5	5.	5	4	4.	1	.4	1	.6	7	5	1	12	.3				
North Reading, . . .	3,127	14	11.1	9	4	10.	1	1.1	1	1	8	18	15	26	.5				
Pepperell, . . .	4,088	8	6.7	5	4	4.6	3	2.1	1	1	7	17	1	24	1.2				
Reading, . . .	1,381	4	3.6	3	3	3.	1	-	1	.6	13	9	-	22	.4				
Shirley, . . .	1,191	9	8.5	8	-	-	1	1.	1	7.5	6	2	-	8	1.1				
Somerville, . . .	40,152	75	53.1	56	4	4.5	38	28.1	31	20.5	234	325	284	559	2.3				
Stonham, . . .	6,155	29	24.8	17	10	17.3	8	7.5	7	2	56	69	63	125	.3				
Stow, . . .	903	11	10.5	11	6	5.5	3	3.	8	2	125	5	3	13	.5				
Sudbury, . . .	1,197	7	7.	7	6	6.	1	1.3	1	-	8	6	4	9	1.6				
Tewksbury, . . .	2,515	10	8.5	9	4	6.5	2	1.3	1	.7	2	3	-	5	.4				
Townsend, . . .	1,750	4	4.	4	4	4.	1	-	-	-	4	2	-	6	1.				
Tyngsborough, . . .	662	4	4.	4	3	3.	1	1.	1	2.9	2	2	-	4	.2				
Wakefield, . . .	6,982	27	22.3	25	11	8.7	11	10.7	11	3	47	75	44	122	.6				
Waltham, . . .	18,707	84	58.5	61	22	17.3	24	20.8	21	20.4	93	139	136	232	8.				
Watertown, . . .	7,073	28	21.8	22	17	16.	6	5.8	5	1.	33	57	49	90	.8				
Wayland, . . .	2,060	8	8.	8	5	5.	2	2.	2	1.	9	9	9	57	1.2				
Westford, . . .	2,250	15	12.9	12	6	4.5	1	7.6	8	.8	15	15	6	30	1.2				
Weston, . . .	1,664	5	3.9	3	4	3.4	1	.5	1	1.	1	2	2	3	.2				
Wilmington, . . .	1,213	7	6.	6	3	3.	3	3.	3	-	6	6	3	12	1.				

## NUMBER SUPPORTED AND RELIEVED.

	4,861	31	18.2	18	1	.5	8	3.4	5	23	14.3	13	31	15	16	3	1.1
Winchester,	13,499	87	51.4	54	56	24.1	26	20.3	19	7	7.	7	253	117	136	146	4.3
Woburn, . . .	431,167	2,611	1,529.9	1,557	1,678	315.1	934	407.7	415	449	207.1	208	7,236	3,035	4,201	3,455	69.9
Total,																	
NANTUCKET.																	
Nantucket, . . .	3,268	36	29.5	23	34	27.5	21	2.	2	-	-	-	105	51	54	24	-
NORFOLK.																	
Avon, . . .	1,384	6	5.3	4	3†	2.9	3	-	-	3	2.4	1	12	5	7	-	.3
Bellingham, . . .	1,334	14	9.8	11	11	8.1	10	1.7	1	-	-	-	7	3	4	1	.2
Brainerd, . . .	4,848	23	17.5	16	20	13.9	12	3.6	4	-	-	-	71	37	34	42	.8
Brookline, . . .	12,103	30	23.4	24	7	4.4	5	14.2	15	7	4.8	4	103	39	64	43	6.
Canton, . . .	4,538	29	24.3	25	21	18.	19	6.3	6	-	-	-	157	65	92	33	3.3
Cohasset, . . .	2,448	23	18.	18	16	11.7	11	7	7	-	-	-	58	23	35	28	.1
Dedham, . . .	7,123	26	22.7	23	15	12.5	13	10.1	10	-	-	-	153	64	89	94	2.4
Dover, . . .	727	3	2.9	2	-	-	-	-	-	3	2.9	2	6	6	3	-	2.4
Foxborough, . . .	2,933	6	4.9	6	3	2.3	3	1.6	2	1	1.	1	25	7	18	-	.1
Franklin, . . .	4,831	21	16.8	18	14	9.8	11	7	7	-	-	-	127	45	82	56	.1
Holbrook, . . .	2,474	13	9.7	10	2	.4	-	2.8	3	8	6.5	7	46	19	27	3	.8
Hyde Park, . . .	10,193	18	17.4	11	2	1.5	1	3.4	3	13	12.5	7	151	64	87	81	9.1
Medfield, . . .	1,493	5	4.2	5	2	1.2	2	3.	3	-	-	-	2	-	2	-	.4
Medway, . . .	2,985	27	18.6	18	20	12.9	13	2.6	2	4	3.1	3	73	30	43	2	.8
Mills, . . .	786	5	5.	5	-	-	-	-	-	5	5.	5	6	2	4	-	1.1
Milton, . . .	4,278	21	18.	19	8	6.5	8	4.5	4	6	7.	7	30	8	22	-	1.1
Needham, . . .	3,035	12	9.6	10	7a	4.6	5	4.	4	1	1.	1	26	15	11	25	.1
Norfolk, . . .	913	4	4.	4	-	-	-	1.	1	3	3.	3	13	8	5	5	.3
Norwood, . . .	3,733	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	47	24	23	16	3.5
Quincy, . . .	16,723	36	27.3	27	23	17.1	15	10.1	12	-	-	-	130	60	70	59	1.7
Randolph, . . .	3,946	38	27.5	25	28	13.4	20	6.1	5	3	-	-	201	82	119	69	1.8
Sharon, . . .	1,634	10	4.9	2	7	3.	3	1.9	2	-	-	-	22	10	12	9	.6
Stoughton, . . .	4,852	13	9.6	10	8	4.6	5	5.	5	-	-	-	166	70	96	47	.7
Walpole, . . .	2,604	8	7.1	6	4	3.1	2	3.	3	1	1.	1	27	11	16	16	1.5

† Stoughton Almshouse.  
 a Wellesley Almshouse.

† Boston, Lowell and Cambridge Almshouses.  
 || Quincy, Almshouse.

\* Brockton and Malden Almshouses.  
 § Randolph Almshouse.

## THE PAUPER ABSTRACT.

TABLE I.—NUMBERS SUPPORTED AND RELIEVED—Continued.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	Population in 1890.	PERSONS FULLY SUPPORTED DURING THE YEAR.										PERSONS PARTIALLY SUP- PORTED.				Daily Average of Va- grancy.		
		AGGREGATES.			IN ALMSHOUSES.			IN LUNATIC HOSPITALS.			ELSEWHERE.		Whole No.	Males.	Females.		No. of Children In- cluded.	
		Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.								
Norfolk—Con.																		
Wellesley, . . .	3,600	18	12.5	12	11	7.2	5	9	5.2	7	—	—	10	2	8	7	31	
Weymouth, . . .	10,866	64	29.7	51	47	14.6	35	14	12.1	13	3	—	187	85	102	91	1.4	
Wrentham, . . .	2,566	12	9.4	9	10	7.4	7	2	2.	2	—	—	19	9	10	—	.4	
Total, . . .	118,950	485	359.8	371	289	187.1	205	140	117.5	121	62	55.2	1,878	793	1,085	727	44.1	
PLYMOUTH.																		
Abington, . . .	4,260	27	20.9	23	—	—	—	15	11.	11	12	9.9	187	63	124	64	.4	
Bridgewater, . . .	4,249	23	15.7	15	19	11.7	11	4	4.	4	—	—	26	12	14	15	.4	
Brockton, . . .	27,294	100	50.7	56	79	35.8	40	19	13.1	14	2	1.8	506	200	806	—	3.9	
Carver, . . .	994	4	2.6	2	—	—	—	1	1.	1	3	1.6	11	6	5	2	.5	
Duxbury, . . .	1,908	14	12.	11	12	10.	9	2	2.	2	—	—	51	26	25	12	.1	
East Bridgewater, . . .	2,911	15	12.1	12	10	7.3	6	6	4.6	5	1	.2	41	19	22	10	.5	
Halifax, . . .	562	1	1.	1	—	—	—	1	1.	1	—	—	4	2	2	—	—	
Hanover, . . .	2,093	9	8.4	9	7	6.4	7	2	2.	2	—	—	43	19	24	23	.1	
Hanson, . . .	1,267	13	8.7	7	9	4.7	4	2	2.	2	2	1.9	49	21	28	21	.1	
Hingham, . . .	4,564	23	15.9	20	16	10.1	14	7	5.9	6	—	—	108	60	48	34	—	
Hull, . . .	989	1	1.	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1.	1	1	—	—	—	
Kingston, . . .	1,659	12	10.3	9	6	4.5	4	4	4.	4	2	1.8	10	4	6	3	.1	
Lakeville, . . .	935	2	1.9	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	1.9	11	8	3	—	—	
Marion, . . .	871	7	7.	7	—	—	—	—	1.	—	6	6.	6	4	2	2	.8	
Marshfield, . . .	1,713	8	5.6	6	5	—	4	1	1.1	1	1	1.	19	12	7	7	.1	
Mattapoisett, . . .	1,148	11	10.7	10	11	10.7	10	—	—	—	—	—	19	7	12	9	.1	
Middleborough, . . .	6,065	25	23.	23	21	19.3	19	—	1.7	2	2	2.	122	42	80	51	.9	

## NUMBER SUPPORTED AND RELIEVED.

Norwell, .	1,635	19	12.8	10	17	10.8	8	2	2.	2	1	2	62	30	32	24	1
Pembroke, .	1,320	10	8.1	8	9	7.1	7	1	1.	1	1	1	20	11	9	9	—
Plymouth, .	7,314	41	32.	30	19	13.	10	14	12.5	13	1	13	105	36	69	9	—
Plymouth, .	597	2	3	1	8	—	6	2	3	1	1	1	7	4	3	—	1
Rochester, .	1,012	9	8.5	7	10	7.5	10	6	1.	4	1	4	10	5	5	—	2
Rockland, .	5,213	16	14.	14	10	9.4	10	6	4.6	4	2	4	93	40	53	—	2
Scituate, .	2,318	4	2.8	3	10	—	7	2	1.2	2	2	2	46	26	20	15	1
Wareham, .	3,451	12	9.4	8	10	7.4	7	2	2.	2	1	2	43	24	19	15	3
West Bridgewater, .	1,917	9	7.8	8	7	5.8	6	1	1.	1	1	1	20	6	14	10	2
Whitman, .	4,441	18	16.6	16	7	—	—	3	1.6	1	1	1	40	16	24	14	4
Total, .	92,700	435	319.8	319	275	185.	182	102	81.6	84	60	53.2	1,660	704	956	439	9.6
SUFFOLK.																	
Boston, .	448,477	3,815	2,253.7	2,399	1,995	912.4	1,020	1,260	973.9	998	583	367.4	8,199	3,167	5,032	4,099	96.2
Chelsea, .	27,909	69	56.9	59	—	—	—	43	34.	35	27	22.8	1,000	394	606	399	4.7
Revere, .	5,688	7	4.5	6	—	—	—	5	4.4	4	2	2	25	11	14	11	1
Winthrop, .	2,726	4	3.1	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	4	3.1	15	7	8	12	—
Total, .	484,780	3,895	2,318.2	2,467	1,995	912.4	1,020	1,308	1,012.3	1,037	616	393.5	9,239	3,579	5,660	4,521	101.
WORCESTER.																	
Ashburnham, .	2,074	16	10.7	12	15	9.5	11	1	1.1	1	1	1	64	29	35	14	3
Athol, .	6,319	20	18.	19	14	11.9	13	1	1.1	1	6	5.1	89	37	52	34	7
Auburn, .	1,532	2	1.6	—	—	—	—	2	1.6	—	—	—	28	11	17	16	1
Barre, .	2,239	23	18.	19	20	15.8	17	3	2.2	2	—	—	54	18	36	27	3
Berlin, .	884	10	5.	4	—	—	—	2	1.2	2	9	3.8	13	4	9	4	4
Blackstone, .	6,138	53	37.3	35	40	25.3	22	8	6.	7	6	6.	121	62	59	14	1
Bolton, .	827	7	6.7	7	7	6.7	7	—	—	—	—	—	3	1	2	—	2
Boylston, .	770	2	2.	2	2	2.	2	—	—	—	—	—	2	1	1	—	1
Brookfield, .	3,352	13	9.2	8	8	5.1	4	5	4.1	—	—	—	19	11	8	—	7
Charlton, .	1,847	12	9.	9	10	6.4	7	2	1.6	1	1	1.	13	8	5	—	4
Clinton, .	10,424	48	30.	28	29	14.2	13	17	13.8	13	2	2.	170	83	87	82	2.4
Dana, .	700	4	3.1	4	4	3.1	4	—	—	—	1	—	19	10	9	10	1
Douglas, .	1,908	9	4.	2	8	3.2	2	5	—	—	—	—	86	40	46	38	8
Dudley, .	2,844	8	7.5	7	9	3.	3	—	4.5	4	—	—	78	35	43	—	1
Fitchburg, .	22,037	100	69.4	67	94	61.6	63	11	7.8	4	—	—	485	177	308	227	3.5
Gardner, .	8,424	32	18.8	20	28	14.8	16	4	4.	4	—	—	265	123	142	149	1.6



## THE PAUPER ABSTRACT.

TABLE I.—NUMBERS SUPPORTED AND RELIEVED—Concluded.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	Population in 1890.	PERSONS FULLY SUPPORTED DURING THE YEAR.										PERSONS PARTIALLY SUP- PORTED.				Daily Average of Va- grancy.			
		AGGREGATES.			IN ALMSHOUSES.			IN LUNATIC HOSPITALS.			ELSEWHERE.			Whole No.	Males.		Females.	No. of Children In- cluded.	
		Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.						
WORCESTER—Con.																			
Grafton, . . .	5,002	36	26.3	27	27	18.6	20	5	4.7	4	4	3.	3	88	47	41	23	2.1	
Hardwick, . . .	2,922	6	4.3	4	5	3.3	3	1	1.	1	-	-	-	32	12	20	5	.3	
Harvard, . . .	1,095	6	5.3	4	5	4.3	3	3	1.	1	-	-	-	9	5	4	3	.2	
Holden, . . .	1,623	7	5.7	5	4	3.4	3	3	2.3	2	-	-	-	39	21	18	22	.1	
Hopedale, . . .	1,176	3	3.	3	-	-	-	2	2.	2	1	1.	1	2	2	-	2	.3	
Hubbardston, . . .	1,346	3	1.1	3	3*	1.1	3	-	-	-	-	-	-	2	2	-	2	.3	
Lancaster, . . .	2,201	19	12.	11	19	12.	11	-	-	-	-	-	-	49	27	22	28	.1	
Leicester, . . .	3,120	15	14.1	14	12	11.1	11	3	3.	3	-	-	-	43	22	21	25	.4	
Leominster, . . .	7,269	26	19.1	20	17	14.	15	8	4.1	4	1	1.	1	30	9	21	13	2.1	
Lunenburg, . . .	1,146	16	12.9	11	10	8.2	7	4	3.5	3	2	1.2	1	117	56	61	27	1.6	
Mendon, . . .	914	1	1.	1	-	-	-	4	1.	1	-	-	-	6	3	3	1	.5	
Milford, . . .	8,780	70	45.3	44	55	32.2	31	13	10.8	10	3	2.3	3	379	192	187	161	.5	
Millbury, . . .	4,428	13	11.5	12	5	4.	5	5	4.5	4	3	3.	3	96	34	62	39	2.2	
New Braintree, . . .	573	2	1.3	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	2	2	2	1	1	-	-	-	
Northborough, . . .	1,952	10	8.4	8	7	5.2	4	2	1.2	2	2	2.	2	20	9	11	13	.9	
Northbridge, . . .	4,603	19	13.6	15	12	7.9	9	7	5.7	6	-	-	-	72	36	36	42	.1	
North Brookfield, . . .	3,871	13	12.3	12	7	6.3	6	5	5.	5	1	1.	1	53	22	31	22	.2	
Oakham, . . .	738	8	7.5	8	13	-	-	1	1.	1	7	6.5	7	8	4	4	3	.1	
Oxford, . . .	2,616	17	14.3	12	13	10.3	8	4	4.	4	-	-	-	78	31	47	26	.6	
Paxton, . . .	445	3	1.6	2	3*	1.6	2	-	-	-	-	-	-	6	3	3	4	-	
Petersham, . . .	1,050	7	5.5	4	7	5.5	4	-	-	-	-	-	-	22	8	14	10	-	
Phillipston, . . .	502	8	6.4	6	2*	1.3	1	1	.7	-	7	5.7	6	3	3	3	-	.1	
Princeton, . . .	982	3	1.6	1	-	-	-	1	.3	-	-	-	-	11	7	4	-	.1	
Royalston, . . .	1,030	3	3.	3	-	-	-	2	2.	2	1	1.	1	13	6	7	4	-	

## NUMBER SUPPORTED AND RELIEVED.

	980	7	5.1	5	6	4.1	4	1	1.	1	3	1	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
Rutland, .	980	7	5.1	5	6	4.1	4	1	1	3	3	1	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
Shrewsbury, .	1,449	7	5.6	5	4	2.8	2	3	2.8	3	3	3	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
Southborough, .	2,114	7	6.4	7	4	2.8	2	3	2.8	3	3	3	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
Southbridge, .	7,655	32	20.7	24	25	14.6	17	7	6.1	7	7	7	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
Spencer, .	8,747	23	17.7	17	18	14.	14	5	3.7	3	3	3	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
Sterling, .	1,244	11	9.9	9	9	8.	8	2	1.9	1	1	1	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
Sturbridge, .	2,074	12	9.9	8	9	7.7	6	2	1.2	2	2	2	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
Sutton, .	3,180	26	20.3	19	24	18.3	17	2	2.	2	2	2	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
Templeton, .	2,999	15	13.5	12	11	9.5	8	3	3.	3	3	3	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
Upton, .	1,878	15	11.3	9	13	9.6	8	2	1.7	1	1	1	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
Uxbridge, .	3,408	21	19.9	19	12	12.	12	7	6.8	6	6	6	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
Warren, .	4,681	13	7.9	9	9	5.3	6	3	1.6	2	2	2	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
Webster, .	7,031	30	22.7	21	18	11.5	12	11	10.2	8	8	8	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
Westborough, .	5,195	25	23.7	24	15	13.6	15	11	10.1	9	9	9	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
West Boylston, .	3,019	9	7.5	7	6	4.5	4	2	2.	2	2	2	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
West Brookfield, .	1,592	6	4.5	5	6	4.4	5	1	1.	1	1	1	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
Westminster, .	1,688	7	5.	6	5	3.	4	1	1.	1	1	1	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
Winchendon, .	4,390	14	10.6	10	12	9.2	8	2	1.4	2	2	2	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
Worcester, .	84,655	235	164.5	163	218	145.6	154	34	18.9	9	9	9	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
Total, .	280,787	1,188	874.1	852	915	630.7	634	228	181.1	158	158	158	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7

\* Holden Almshouse, managed by the Poor Farm Association.

## THE PAUPER ABSTRACT.

## SUMMARY OF COUNTIES.

COUNTIES.	Population in 1890.	PERSONS FULLY SUPPORTED DURING THE YEAR.												PERSONS PARTIALLY SUP- PORTED.				Daily Average of Va- grancy.
		AGGREGATES.			IN ALMSHOUSES.			IN LUNATIC HOSPITALS.			ELSEWHERE.			Whole No.	Males.	Females.	No. of Children In- cluded.	
		Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.	Whole No.	Average No.	No. March 31, 1891.					
Barnstable,	29,172	164	137.7	136	99	81.8	82	44	37.2	34	24	18.7	20	736	336	400	231	3
Berkshire,	81,108	404	325.3	318	119	79.2	77	91	79.6	77	198	166.5	164	1,080	502	578	419	8
Bristol,	186,465	1,064	592.1	610	788	359.4	374	247	201.2	202	56	31.5	34	5,539	2,372	3,167	2,477	26.7
Dukes,	4,369	21	16.4	15	-	-	-	5	3.5	3	16	12.9	12	18	7	11	3	-
Essex,	299,995	1,623	1,174.4	1,172	947	635.5	653	458	356.2	352	247	182.7	167	6,030	2,565	3,465	2,285	41.3
Franklin,	38,610	176*	146.5	142	86	67.2	68	89	36.1	36	54	43.2	38	347	180	187	108	8.1
Hamden,	135,713	661	463.2	458	440	246.7	281	122	89.7	70	149	116.8	107	2,505	1,105	1,400	757	25.3
Hampshire,	51,859	282	203.	183	101	56.7	52	76	59.9	57	112	86.4	74	791	347	444	353	4.8
Middlesex,	431,167	2,611	1,529.9	1,557	1,678	915.1	934	542	407.7	415	449	207.1	208	7,236	3,035	4,201	3,455	69.9
Nantucket,	3,268	36	29.5	23	34	27.5	21	2	2	2	-	-	-	105	51	54	24	-
Norfolk,	118,950	485	369.8	371	289	187.1	205	140	117.5	121	62	55.2	45	1,878	793	1,085	727	44.1
Plymouth,	92,700	435	319.8	319	275	185.	182	102	81.6	84	60	53.2	53	1,660	704	956	439	9.6
Suffolk,	484,780	3,895	2,318.2	2,407	1,995	912.4	1,020	1,308	1,012.3	1,037	616	393.5	410	9,239	3,579	5,660	4,521	101.
Worcester,	280,787	1,188	874.1	852	915	630.7	634	228	181.1	158	76	62.3	60	6,268	2,891	3,377	2,587	51.7
Total,	2,238,943	13,015	8,479.9	8,623	7,765	4,384.3	4,583	3,404	2,665.6	2,648	2,119	1,430.	1,392	43,432	18,447	24,985	18,386	390.8

## PAUPERISM IN THE CITIES AND TOWNS.

TABLE II. — PAUPERISM OF THE CITIES AND TOWNS. NUMBERS AND COST, 1879-1891.

YEARS.	COST AND AVERAGE OF FULL SUPPORT.					PARTIAL SUP- PORT.		Expense of Adminis- tration.	AGGREGATES.		Reimbursements by State, Cities and Towns.	Net cost of Pauper Support and Re- lief.	VAGRANCY.	
	Expense at Almshouses.	Expense at Hospitals.	Expense else- where.	Total Expense.	Average No. Supported.	Expenses.	Average No. Relieved.		Expenses.	Average No.			No. of cases reported.	Expense.
1879-80, . . . . .	\$407,876	\$286,497	\$90,804	\$784,977	6,222	\$638,199	18,387	\$85,821	\$1,508,997	24,609	\$176,095	\$1,332,902	154,164	\$21,996
1880-1, . . . . .	410,668	339,798	91,848	842,314	6,344	610,247	15,528	79,120	1,531,681	21,872	138,018	1,393,663	58,500	21,696
1881-2, . . . . .	446,706	369,296	91,752	907,754	6,690	608,436	14,204	87,071	1,603,261	20,894	138,908	1,464,353	47,857	19,416
1882-3, . . . . .	497,600	401,471	97,472	996,703	6,946	600,435	15,595	95,818	1,692,956	22,541	143,575	1,549,381	59,315	21,775
1883-4, . . . . .	503,525	409,447	101,498	1,014,470	7,109	629,387	15,751	106,905	1,750,762	22,860	151,951	1,598,811	91,761	27,398
1884-5, . . . . .	521,421	412,554	153,838	1,087,813	7,521	663,886	17,488	116,780	1,868,479	25,009	160,435	1,708,044	132,015	27,739
1885-6, . . . . .	509,382	415,540	164,506	1,089,428	7,765	675,742	17,643	129,000	1,894,170	25,408	162,886	1,731,344	138,452	28,299
1886-7, . . . . .	504,189	436,856	171,775	1,112,820	7,856	639,994	16,501	129,839	1,882,653	24,357	153,458	1,729,195	131,945	30,742
1887-8, . . . . .	517,035	436,171	167,472	1,120,678	7,989	647,627	16,881	137,798	1,906,103	24,872	160,008	1,746,095	136,630	32,274
1888-9, . . . . .	571,718	431,410	179,356	1,182,484	8,419	685,225	16,681	141,383	2,009,092	25,100	170,733	1,838,359	156,964	36,878
1889-90, . . . . .	507,127	468,121	184,037	1,159,285	8,629	670,379	15,337	155,753	1,985,417	23,966	179,776	1,805,641	156,039	36,541
1890-91, . . . . .	513,650	466,213	196,072	1,175,935	8,480	634,172	16,381	173,620	1,983,727	24,861	177,665	1,806,062	142,794	35,201
Aggregate, . . . . .	\$5,911,057	\$4,873,374	\$1,690,230	\$12,474,661	-	\$7,503,729	-	\$1,438,908	\$21,617,298	-	\$1,913,448	\$19,703,950	1,406,436	\$339,955
Yearly Average, . . . . .	\$492,588	\$406,115	\$140,852	\$1,039,555	7,497	\$641,977	16,566	\$119,909	\$1,801,441	23,863	\$159,454	\$1,641,987	117,203	\$28,329

NOTE. — The great decrease in vagrancy between 1879-80 and the following year seems due to the stringent tramp law of 1880. [Acts 1880, Chap. 257.]



## CENSUS OF PAUPERISM.

## CENSUS OF PAUPERISM (1890-1891).

TABLE III. — Showing by Counties the Number of Persons reported by the Overseers of the Poor as Supported or Relieved at Different Dates.

COUNTIES.	JAN. 1, 1890.						JAN. 1, 1891.						JULY 1, 1891.					
	Full Sup.	Partial Support.	Vagrants.	Total.	Insane.		Full Sup.	Partial Support.	Vagrants.	Total.	Insane.		Full Sup.	Partial Support.	Vagrants.	Total.	Insane.	
Barnstable, .	156	445	-	601	77		150	410	-	560	71		139	412	-	551	69	
Berkshire, .	331	395	27	753	100		333	297	-	630	96		350	402	13	765	105	
Bristol, .	605	2,306	63	2,974	261		580	1,984	9	2,550	275		600	2,377	50	3,027	285	
Dukes, .	18	9	-	27	5		1,120	2,677	9	3,806	547		1,196	3,058	53	4,307	562	
Essex, .	1,194	2,507	74	3,775	541		1,136	95	5	236	59		1,186	132	3	1,321	146	
Franklin, .	130	208	23	361	57		482	734	1	1,223	192		197	336	16	549	85	
Hampden, .	468	813	36	1,317	179		310	1,777	8	3,136	589		1,354	2,934	122	4,410	590	
Hampshire, .	204	339	7	550	83		204	310	1	515	86		197	336	16	549	85	
Middlesex, .	1,455	2,537	111	4,103	545		1,351	1,777	8	3,136	589		1,354	2,934	122	4,410	590	
Nantucket, .	33	74	-	107	8		31	47	-	78	5		32	76	-	108	7	
Norfolk, .	377	869	77	1,323	152		386	756	9	1,101	136		375	992	60	1,427	148	
Plymouth, .	312	924	30	1,266	117		281	928	14	1,223	116		333	913	12	1,318	128	
Suffolk, .	2,690	3,953	189	5,932	1,018		2,372	2,286	103	4,761	1,259		2,823	3,128	169	5,820	1,116	
Worcester, .	910	2,217	114	3,241	365		875	1,400	4	2,279	382		904	2,427	96	3,427	386	
Total, .	8,883	16,706	751	26,330	3,508		8,249	13,710	166	22,125	3,818		8,671	18,160	637	27,468	3,745	
Viz., Cities, .	5,492	10,003	364	15,859	2,215		4,983	7,837	119	12,939	2,538		5,296	11,509	349	17,154	2,386	
Towns, .	3,391	6,693	387	10,471	1,293		3,266	5,873	47	9,186	1,280		3,375	6,651	288	10,314	1,351	
Add State Paupers, .	2,406	-	-	2,406	1,253		2,333	-	-	2,333	1,292		2,429	-	-	2,429	1,337	
Aggregate of State and Town Paupers, .	11,299	16,706	751	28,736	4,761		10,582	13,710	166	24,458	5,110		11,100	18,160	637	29,897	5,082	

## CHILDREN, IDIOTS AND INSANE PERSONS.

## CHILDREN, IDIOTS AND INSANE.

TABLE IV.—*Statistics of Children under 16, and Idiotic and Insane Persons among the Paupers Fully Supported within the Year ending March 31, 1891.*

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	CHILDREN UN- DER 16.			IDIOTS.		INSANE.						
	No. in the Year.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.		No. in the Year.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.	No. in the Year.	Average No.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.				
		In Alms- houses.	Elsewhere.					Whole No.	In Lunatic Hospitals.	In Alms- houses.	Elsewhere.	
BARNSTABLE.												
Barnstable, . . .	-	-	-	5	5	13	11.4	10	8	2	-	-
Bourne, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	5	5.	5	1	4	-	-
Brewster, . . .	-	-	-	4	4	3	3.	3	3	-	-	-
Chatham, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	5	4.3	4	3	1	-	-
Dennis, . . .	-	-	-	2	2	1	.3	-	-	-	-	-
Eastham, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Falmouth, . . .	-	-	-	2	2	5	5.	5	4	-	1	-
Harwich, . . .	2	2	-	2	2	10	8.1	7	5	2	-	-
Mashpee, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Orleans, . . .	3	-	3	-	-	1	1.	1	-	-	1	-
Provincetown, . . .	2	1	1	1	1	9	9.	9	8	-	1	-
Sandwich, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	11	9.9	9	1	8	-	-
Truro, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	1	-	-	-
Wellfleet, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Yarmouth, . . .	1	-	1	2	2	3	2.6	2	-	2	-	-
Total, . . .	8	3	4	21	21	67	60.6	56	34	19	3	-
BERKSHIRE.												
Adams, . . .	16	8	1	1	1	5	5.	5	5	-	-	-
Alford, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Becket, . . .	2	-	2	-	-	2	2.	2	1	-	1	-
Cheshire, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	.9	-	-	-	-	-
Clarksburg, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Dalton, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	3	3.	3	3	-	-	-
Egremont, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	1	1.	1	1	-	-	-
Florida, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	1	-	-	-
Great Barrington, . . .	2	-	2	2	2	14	12.3	12	11	-	1	-
Hancock, . . .	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Hinsdale, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	3	3.	3	3	-	-	-
Lanesborough, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Lee, . . .	-	-	-	3	2	10	8.2	8	8	-	-	-
Lenox, . . .	8	-	7	-	-	3	2.1	3	2	-	1	-
Monterey, . . .	-	-	-	2	2	1	1.	1	1	-	-	-
M't Washington, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
New Ashford, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
New Marlborough, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	3	2.4	2	2	-	-	-
North Adams, . . .	7	2	-	3	3	14	13.6	13	11	1	1	-
Otis, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Peru, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	.3	-	-	-	-	-
Pittsfield, . . .	7	3	-	2	2	23	22.4	21	4	17	-	-
Richmond, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Sandisfield, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	4	2.6	4	4	-	-	-
Savoy, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	2	1.6	2	2	-	-	-
Sheffield, . . .	2	-	2	1	1	8	7.2	7	7	-	-	-

## THE PAUPER ABSTRACT.

TABLE IV. — Continued.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	CHILDREN UNDER 16.			IDIOTS.		INSANE.						
	No. in the Year.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.		No. in the Year.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.	No. in the Year.	Average No.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.				
		In Alms- houses.	Elsewhere.					Whole No.	In Lunatic Hospitals.	In Alms- houses.	Elsewhere.	
BERKSHIRE—Con.												
Stockbridge, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	4	4.	4	4	-	-	
Tyringham, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	1	1.	1	-	-	1	
Washington, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	2	1.2	1	1	-	-	
West Stockbridge, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	2	1.7	2	2	-	-	
Williamstown, . . .	8	-	4	2	2	5	5.	5	4	-	1	
Windsor, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
Total, . . .	52	13	18	24	22	113	102.5	101	77	18	6	
BRISTOL.												
Acushnet, . . .	1	1	-	1	1	1	.3	1	1	-	-	
Attleborough, . . .	-	-	-	3	3	8	6.9	7	7	-	-	
Berkley, . . .	2	2	-	-	-	2	1.2	2	2	-	-	
Dartmouth, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	6	6.	6	5	1	-	
Dighton, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	4	3.9	3	3	-	-	
Easton, . . .	1	1	-	3	3	14	11.5	13	11	2	-	
Fairhaven, . . .	1	1	-	1	1	6	6.	6	4	2	-	
Fall River, . . .	111	18	10	8	5	86	72.8	72	63	7	2	
Freetown, . . .	-	-	-	2	2	1	1.	1	-	1	-	
Mansfield, . . .	-	-	-	2	2	4	1.8	2	2	-	-	
New Bedford, . . .	14	2	1	10	10	70	54.9	51	40	11	-	
No. Attleborough, . . .	4	1	-	1	1	7	6.2	7	7	-	-	
Norton, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	3	3.	3	2	1	-	
Raynham, . . .	4	-	4	1	1	2	2.	2	-	-	2	
Rehoboth, . . .	2	2	-	1	1	5	5.	5	5	-	-	
Seekonk, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	-	1	-	
Somerset, . . .	1	-	-	-	-	5	5.	5	2	3	-	
Swansea, . . .	1	-	-	-	-	5	4.2	4	2	2	-	
Taunton, . . .	22	13	-	2	2	63	48.7	50	43	6	1	
Westport, . . .	3	3	-	3	3	6	5.5	5	3	2	-	
Total, . . .	167	44	15	38	35	299	246.9	246	202	39	5	
DUKES.												
Chilmark, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	
Cottage City, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
Edgartown, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	4	4.	4	3	-	1	
Gay Head, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
Gosnold, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
Tisbury, . . .	-	-	-	2	1	2	.5	-	-	-	-	
Total, . . .	-	-	-	4	3	6	4.5	4	3	-	1	
ESSEX.												
Amesbury, . . .	4	3	1	-	-	13	12.6	13	9	3	1	
Andover, . . .	6	4	1	8	8	12	11.7	12	5	7	-	
Beverly, . . .	1	1	-	8	8	23	19.8	21	10	11	-	
Boxford, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	2	2.	2	1	1	-	
Bradford, . . .	-	-	-	3	3	3	3.	3	3	-	-	
Danvers, . . .	4	-	1	2	2	15	13.1	14	13	-	1	
Essex, . . .	3	2	-	1	1	3	3.	3	1	2	-	
Georgetown, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	4	4.	4	1	3	-	
Gloucester, . . .	9	-	3	7	6	33	29.	28	24	4	-	
Groveland, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	2	2.	2	2	-	-	
Hamilton, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	1	1	1	-	-	
Haverhill, . . .	9	2	2	4	3	38	31.7	32	15	17	-	
Ipswich, . . .	1	1	-	1	1	7	7.	6	-	5	1	

## CHILDREN, IDIOTS AND INSANE PERSONS.

TABLE IV. — Continued.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	CHILDREN UN- DER 16.			IDIOTS.		INSANE.						
	No. in the Year.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.		No. in the Year.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.	No. in the Year.	Average No.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.				
		In Alms- houses.	Elsewhere.					Whole No.	In Lunatic Hospitals.	In Alms- houses.	Elsewhere.	
ESSEX — Con.												
Lawrence, . . . .	50	1	9	10	7	139	115.3	121	65	55	1	-
Lynn, . . . .	62	6	32	1	1	105	88.4	82	65	17	-	1
Lynnfield, . . . .	2	-	2	-	-	1	.5	1	-	-	-	1
Manchester, . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	6	6.	6	6	-	-	-
Marblehead, . . . .	2	-	2	-	-	19	15.9	14	7	6	1	-
Merrimac, . . . .	5	-	5	-	-	2	2.	2	2	-	-	-
Methuen, . . . .	4	-	-	-	-	13	11.2	13	12	1	-	-
Middleton, . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Nahant, . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Newbury, . . . .	1	-	1	1	1	3	3.	3	1	-	-	2
Newburyport, . . . .	13	3	2	1	1	40	35.4	35	26	9	-	-
North Andover, . . . .	5	5	-	3	3	6	4.	4	3	1	-	-
Peabody, . . . .	20	17	-	1	1	22	18.5	18	15	3	-	-
Rockport, . . . .	-	-	-	3	3	16	14.8	14	11	3	-	-
Rowley, . . . .	1	-	1	-	-	1	1.	1	1	-	-	-
Salem, . . . .	56	8	35	4	3	109	79.	78	36	42	-	-
Salisbury, . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	2	2.	2	1	-	-	1
Saugus, . . . .	1	1	-	2	2	7	7.	7	7	-	-	-
Swampscott, . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	6	4.9	4	4	-	-	-
Topsfield, . . . .	2	2	-	-	-	2	2.	2	1	1	-	-
Wenham, . . . .	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
West Newbury, . . . .	2	2	-	-	-	5	3.7	5	4	1	-	-
Total, . . . .	264	58	97	62	56	660	554.5	553	352	192	9	-
FRANKLIN.												
Ashfield, . . . .	-	-	-	1	1	3	3.	3	3	-	-	-
Bernardston, . . . .	1	-	1	2	2	1	1.	1	1	-	-	-
Buckland, . . . .	-	-	-	1	-	2	2.	2	-	2	-	-
Charlemont, . . . .	1	-	1	-	-	1	1.	1	1	-	-	-
Colrain, . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	1	-	-	-
Conway, . . . .	2	1	1	3	3	3	2.6	3	3	-	-	-
Deerfield, . . . .	-	-	-	1	-	4	3.5	3	-	3	-	-
Erving, . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	2	2.	2	2	-	-	-
Gill, . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Greenfield, . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	6	5.8	5	4	-	-	1
Hawley, . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Heath, . . . .	-	-	-	1	1	5	5.	5	2	3	-	-
Leverett, . . . .	-	-	-	1	1	3	2.4	2	2	-	-	-
Leyden, . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	2	2.	2	2	-	-	-
Monroe, . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Montague, . . . .	1	1	-	2	2	3	2.	3	3	-	-	-
New Salem, . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	.2	1	-	1	-	-
Northfield, . . . .	-	-	-	1	1	8	7.5	7	5	-	2	-
Orange, . . . .	-	-	-	3	1	6	4.7	5	-	5	-	-
Rowe, . . . .	-	-	-	1	1	1	1.	1	-	-	-	1
Shelburne, . . . .	-	-	1	2	2	2	2.	2	2	-	-	-
Shutesbury, . . . .	2	1	-	4	4	3	2.7	2	1	1	-	-
Sunderland, . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	1	-	-	-
Warwick, . . . .	1	1	-	-	-	3	3.	3	2	1	-	-
Wendell, . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	4	3.8	3	-	3	-	-
Whately, . . . .	3	-	3	1	1	1	1.	1	1	-	-	-
Total, . . . .	12	4	7	24	20	66	60.2	59	36	19	4	-



## THE PAUPER ABSTRACT.

TABLE IV. — Continued.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	CHILDREN UN- DER 16.			IDIOTS.		INSANE.						
	No. in the Year.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.		No. in the Year.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.	No. in the Year.	Average No.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.				
		In Alms- houses.	Elsewhere.					Whole No.	In Lunatic Hospitals.	In Alms- houses.	Elsewhere.	
HAMPDEN.												
Agawam, . . . . .	-	-	-	1	-	5	4.8	5	4	1	-	
Blandford, . . . . .	-	-	-	1	1	1	1.	1	-	-	1	
Brimfield, . . . . .	1	1	-	2	2	2	1.4	2	1	1	-	
Chester, . . . . .	-	-	-	1	1	1	.6	1	1	-	-	
Chicopee, . . . . .	13	3	7	1	1	21	17.9	19	16	2	1	
Granville, . . . . .	-	-	-	1	1	1	1.	1	1	-	-	
Hampden, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	3	3.	3	-	-	3	
Holland, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	1	-	-	
Holyoke, . . . . .	14	-	14	4	3	36	32.9	32	6	26	-	
Longmeadow, . . . . .	-	-	-	1	1	2	2.	2	2	-	-	
Ludlow, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	2	1.3	1	-	-	1	
Monson, . . . . .	2	-	2	7	7	3	3.	3	1	2	-	
Montgomery, . . . . .	4	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
Palmer, . . . . .	3	1	-	3	3	8	8.	8	5	2	1	
Russell, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	1	-	-	
Southwick, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	3	3.	3	2	-	1	
Springfield, . . . . .	33	4	9	4	3	86	71.2	70	11	59	-	
Tolland, . . . . .	-	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	
Wales, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	5	5.	5	-	-	5	
Westfield, . . . . .	14	1	-	4	4	16	15.2	14	13	1	-	
West Springfield, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	4	4.	4	4	-	-	
Wilbraham, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	2	2.	2	1	-	1	
Total, . . . . .	84	10	32	30	28	203	179.3	178	70	94	14	
HAMPSHIRE.												
Amherst, . . . . .	-	-	-	2	2	6	6.	6	5	1	-	
Belchertown, . . . . .	-	-	-	1	1	4	4.	4	2	2	-	
Chesterfield, . . . . .	-	-	-	3	3	3	2.	3	3	-	-	
Cummington, . . . . .	3	-	3	1	1	2	2.	2	1	-	1	
Easthampton, . . . . .	2	-	-	-	-	9	8.	8	6	2	-	
Enfield, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	4	3.9	3	2	-	1	
Goshen, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
Granby, . . . . .	-	-	-	1	1	1	1.	1	1	-	-	
Greenwich, . . . . .	3	2	1	2	2	3	1.2	1	-	1	-	
Hadley, . . . . .	-	-	-	1	1	2	1.1	1	1	-	-	
Hatfield, . . . . .	1	-	1	-	-	4	3.2	3	2	-	1	
Huntington, . . . . .	-	-	-	1	1	3	3.	3	3	-	-	
Middlefield, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	2	1.3	2	2	-	-	
Northampton, . . . . .	9	-	1	2	-	21	14.	14	8	5	1	
Pelham, . . . . .	1	-	1	-	-	1	1.	1	1	-	-	
Plainfield, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	2	2.	2	-	-	2	
Prescott, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	1	-	-	
Southampton, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	.6	1	-	-	1	
South Hadley, . . . . .	7	-	-	-	-	7	4.6	4	4	-	-	
Ware, . . . . .	1	1	-	3	3	13	10.5	11	11	-	-	
Westhampton, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	1	-	-	
Williamsburg, . . . . .	-	-	-	1	1	4	3.3	2	1	-	1	
Worthington, . . . . .	-	-	-	2	2	4	4.	4	2	-	2	
Total, . . . . .	27	3	7	20	18	98	78.7	78	57	11	10	
MIDDLESEX.												
Acton, . . . . .	-	-	-	1	1	5	5.	5	3	2	-	
Arlington, . . . . .	2	2	-	1	1	7	6.5	6	5	-	1	
Ashby, . . . . .	-	-	-	1	1	2	2.	2	1	1	-	
Ashland, . . . . .	-	-	-	1	1	3	2.9	3	-	3	-	
Ayer, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	4	4.	4	1	3	-	

## CHILDREN, IDIOTS AND INSANE PERSONS.

TABLE IV.—Continued.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	CHILDREN UN- DER 16.			IDIOTS.		INSANE.						
	No. in the Year.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.		No. in the Year.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.	No. in the Year.	Average No.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.				
		In Alms- houses.	Elsewhere.					Whole No.	In Lunatic Hospitals.	In Alms- houses.	Elsewhere.	
MIDDLESEX—Con.												
Bedford, . . .	1	-	-	3	2	6	3.7	4	2	2	-	-
Belmont, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	1	-	-	-
Billerica, . . .	-	-	-	2	2	5	4.	5	1	4	-	-
Boxborough, . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	1	-	-	-
Burlington, . .	1	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Cambridge, . . .	103	31	11	8	7	168	124.	126	96	28	2	-
Carlisle, . . .	2	2	-	5	5	1	1.	1	1	-	-	-
Chelmsford, . .	-	-	-	1	1	3	3.	3	3	-	-	-
Concord, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	5	4.2	5	5	-	-	-
Dracut, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	.6	-	-	-	-	-
Dunstable, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	2	2.	2	1	-	1	-
Everett, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	6	5.3	5	5	-	-	-
Frammingham, .	-	-	-	-	-	12	9.5	10	7	3	-	-
Groton, . . .	2	-	-	1	1	8	7.2	7	3	4	-	-
Holliston, . . .	4	-	-	2	2	9	7.4	8	6	2	-	-
Hopkinton, . . .	1	1	-	3	3	11	7.9	7	6	1	-	-
Hudson, . . .	5	5	-	-	-	4	3.1	3	3	-	-	-
Lexington, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	4	2.5	3	2	1	-	-
Lincoln, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	3	2.4	3	2	-	1	-
Littleton, . . .	3	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	-	1	-	-
Lowell, . . .	245	102	6	6	5	174	133.	138	49	89	-	-
Malden, . . .	21	19	-	1	1	28	20.4	21	20	1	-	-
Marlborough, . .	7	3	-	1	1	19	16.5	15	10	4	1	-
Maynard, . . .	1	-	1	-	-	7	6.4	6	5	-	1	-
Medford, . . .	3	2	-	-	-	21	19.	19	18	1	-	-
Melrose, . . .	4	-	3	1	1	11	9.1	10	9	-	1	-
Natick, . . .	5	1	-	2	1	18	14.8	14	14	-	-	-
Newton, . . .	7	-	-	1	1	20	17.7	16	14	2	-	-
North Reading, .	1	1	-	1	1	2	2.	2	-	1	1	-
Pepperell, . . .	2	1	-	1	1	4	4.	4	1	3	-	-
Reading, . . .	-	-	-	2	2	3	2.1	1	1	-	-	-
Sherborn, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Shirley, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	1	1.	1	1	-	-	-
Somerville, . . .	8	-	5	1	1	42	32.9	36	31	-	5	-
Stoneham, . . .	5	-	-	2	1	8	7.5	7	7	-	-	-
Stow, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	3	3.	3	3	-	-	-
Sudbury, . . .	-	-	-	2	2	4	4.	4	1	3	-	-
Tewksbury, . . .	3	-	-	1	1	5	4.7	4	1	2	1	-
Townsend, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	1	1.	1	-	1	-	-
Tyngsborough, .	-	-	-	1	1	1	1.	1	1	-	-	-
Wakefield, . . .	4	-	-	2	2	12	11.6	12	11	1	-	-
Waltham, . . .	26	5	11	4	3	27	24.4	25	21	4	-	-
Watertown, . . .	2	-	-	1	1	9	8.8	8	5	3	-	-
Wayland, . . .	1	-	1	-	-	2	2.	2	2	-	-	-
Westford, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	10	8.8	9	8	1	-	-
Weston, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	2	1.5	1	-	1	-	-
Wilmington, . .	-	-	-	-	-	3	3.	3	3	-	-	-
Winchester, . . .	8	-	4	-	-	8	3.5	5	5	-	-	-
Woburn, . . .	19	5	7	3	3	28	21.4	20	19	1	-	-
Total, . . .	496	180	49	67	61	745	595.4	603	415	173	15	-
NANTUCKET.												
Nantucket, . . .	2	1	-	3	2	7	5.4	5	2	3	-	-
NORFOLK.												
Avon, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	-	1	-	-
Bellingham, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	5	3.7	3	1	2	-	-

## THE PAUPER ABSTRACT.

TABLE IV. — Continued.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	CHILDREN UN- DER 16.			IDIOTS.		INSANE.					
	No. in the Year.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.		No. in the Year.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.	No. in the Year.	Average No.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.			
		In Alms- houses.	Elsewhere.					Whole No.	In Lunatic Hospitals.	In Alms- houses.	Elsewhere.
NORFOLK — Con.											
Braintree, . . .	4	-	-	5	3	7	7.	7	4	3	-
Brookline, . . .	5	-	4	-	-	17	15.2	16	15	1	-
Canton, . . .	1	1	-	2	2	9	7.3	7	6	1	-
Cohasset, . . .	-	-	-	1	-	12	11.3	12	7	-	-
Dedham, . . .	1	1	-	1	1	11	10.2	10	10	5	-
Dover, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	-	-	1
Foxborough, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	2	1.6	2	2	-	-
Franklin, . . .	3	3	-	1	1	7	7.	7	7	-	-
Holbrook, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	4	3.9	4	3	-	1
Hyde Park, . . .	6	-	2	2	2	6	5.4	5	3	1	1
Medfield, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	3	3.	3	3	-	-
Medway, . . .	2	-	-	5	5	6	2.7	2	2	-	-
Millis, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	-	-	1
Milton, . . .	1	-	1	3	3	6	4.5	4	4	-	-
Needham, . . .	1	1	-	-	-	6	6.	6	4	1	1
Norfolk, . . .	2	-	2	-	-	1	1.	1	1	-	-
Norwood, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Quincy, . . .	2	-	-	2	1	15	11.5	14	12	2	-
Randolph, . . .	6	4	-	-	-	10	9.1	8	5	3	-
Sharon, . . .	5	-	-	-	-	3	1.7	2	2	-	-
Stoughton, . . .	4	3	-	-	-	6	6.	6	5	1	-
Walpole, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	4	4.	4	3	-	1
Wellesley, . . .	-	-	-	3	1	11	6.6	7	7	-	-
Weymouth, . . .	6	6	-	4	4	19	17.1	18	13	3	2
Wrentham, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	3	3.	3	2	1	-
Total, . . .	49	19	9	33	27	176	151.8	154	121	25	8
PLYMOUTH.											
Abington, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	15	11.	11	11	-	-
Bridgewater, . . .	2	1	-	1	1	9	7.	7	4	3	-
Brockton, . . .	23	10	-	2	1	36	25.5	26	14	12	-
Carver, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	2	2.	2	1	-	1
Duxbury, . . .	-	-	-	2	2	5	4.4	3	2	1	-
East Bridgewater, . . .	1	1	-	1	1	7	6.	7	5	1	1
Halifax, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	1	-	-
Hanover, . . .	1	1	-	-	-	5	5.	5	2	3	-
Hanson, . . .	4	-	-	2	1	2	2.	2	2	-	-
Hingham, . . .	3	3	-	2	2	11	9.9	10	6	4	-
Hull, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Kingston, . . .	-	-	-	2	1	6	5.3	4	4	-	-
Lakeville, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Marion, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	3	3.	3	1	-	2
Marshfield, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	2	1.1	1	1	-	-
Mattapoisett, . . .	4	3	-	1	1	5	5.	5	-	5	-
Middleborough, . . .	-	-	-	8	8	8	7.7	8	2	5	1
Norwell, . . .	2	-	-	-	-	3	3.	3	2	1	-
Pembroke, . . .	2	2	-	3	3	2	2.	2	1	1	-
Plymouth, . . .	3	-	-	-	-	16	14.4	15	13	2	-
Plympton, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	2	.3	1	1	-	-
Rochester, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	4	3.9	3	1	2	-
Rockland, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	7	5.6	5	4	1	-
Scituate, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	2	1.2	2	2	-	-
Wareham, . . .	1	1	-	1	1	3	3.	3	2	1	-
West Bridgewater, . . .	1	1	-	1	1	2	2.	2	1	1	-
Whitman, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	5	3.6	3	1	-	2
Total, . . .	47	23	-	30	27	163	134.9	134	84	43	7

## CHILDREN, IDIOTS AND INSANE PERSONS.

TABLE IV.—Continued.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	CHILDREN UN- DER 16.			IDIOTS.		INSANE.						
	No. in the Year.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.		No. in the Year.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.	No. in the Year.	Average No.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.				
		In Alms- houses.	Elsewhere.					Whole No.	In Lunatic Hospitals.	In Alms- houses.	Elsewhere.	
SUFFOLK.												
Boston, . . .	582	64	276	60	54	1,286	1,014.1	1,042	998	-	44	
Chelsea, . . .	2	-	2	1	1	46	36.9	38	35	-	3	
Revere, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	5	4.4	4	4	-	-	
Winthrop, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
Total, . . .	584	64	278	61	55	1,337	1,055.4	1,084	1,037	-	47	
WORCESTER.												
Ashburnham, . . .	-	-	-	3	2	2	2.	2	1	1	-	
Athol, . . .	5	5	-	1	1	4	3.3	4	1	2	1	
Auburn, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	2	1.6	-	-	-	-	
Barre, . . .	10	9	-	1	1	4	3.2	3	2	1	-	
Berlin, . . .	4	-	-	-	-	3	3.	3	2	-	1	
Blackstone, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	12	9.4	10	7	3	-	
Bolton, . . .	-	-	-	2	2	2	2.	2	-	2	-	
Boylston, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
Brookfield, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	7	6.1	6	4	2	-	
Charlton, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	2	2.	2	1	1	-	
Clinton, . . .	7	1	-	-	-	19	15.8	15	13	1	1	
Dana, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	-	1	-	
Douglas, . . .	2	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	
Dudley, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	5	4.5	4	4	-	-	
Fitchburg, . . .	4	1	-	5	5	24	22.2	20	4	16	-	
Gardner, . . .	9	4	-	-	-	7	6.1	7	4	3	-	
Grafton, . . .	2	2	-	2	2	6	5.6	5	4	-	1	
Hardwick, . . .	1	-	-	1	1	1	1.	1	1	-	-	
Harvard, . . .	-	-	-	2	2	2	2.	1	1	-	-	
Holden, . . .	-	-	-	2	2	3	2.2	2	2	-	-	
Hopedale, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	2	2.	2	2	-	-	
Hubbardston, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	1	1.	1	-	1	-	
Lancaster, . . .	3	1	-	-	-	4	3.3	3	-	3	-	
Leicester, . . .	2	2	-	2	2	4	4.	4	3	1	-	
Leominster, . . .	2	2	-	1	1	12	8.1	8	4	3	1	
Lunenburg, . . .	1	-	-	4	3	8	7.5	7	3	4	-	
Mendon, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	1	-	-	
Milford, . . .	9	6	-	1	1	19	14.8	13	10	2	1	
Millbury, . . .	-	-	-	3	3	6	5.5	5	4	-	1	
New Braintree, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
Northborough, . . .	3	3	-	1	1	2	1.6	2	2	-	-	
Northbridge, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	7	5.7	6	6	-	-	
North Brookfield, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	7	7.	7	5	1	1	
Oakham, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	1	1.	1	1	-	-	
Oxford, . . .	2	-	-	2	2	4	4.	4	4	-	-	
Paxton, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	1	1.	1	-	1	-	
Petersham, . . .	-	-	-	3	1	3	3.	3	-	3	-	
Phillipston, . . .	2	-	1	1	1	2	1.7	1	-	-	1	
Princeton, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	1	.3	-	-	-	-	
Royalston, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	2	2.	2	2	-	-	
Rutland, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	2	2.	2	1	1	-	
Shrewsbury, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	4	3.4	3	3	-	-	
Southborough, . . .	-	-	-	1	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	
Southbridge, . . .	3	1	-	2	2	12	11.1	12	7	5	-	
Spencer, . . .	1	-	-	3	2	12	10.7	10	3	7	-	
Sterling, . . .	-	-	-	2	2	7	6.8	6	1	5	-	
Sturbridge, . . .	1	-	-	-	-	4	3.2	3	-	2	1	
Sutton, . . .	4	2	-	6	5	8	8.	8	2	6	-	
Templeton, . . .	-	-	-	2	1	6	6.	6	3	3	-	
Upton, . . .	3	1	-	1	1	2	1.7	1	1	-	-	



## THE PAUPER ABSTRACT.

TABLE IV. — Concluded.

TOWNS BY COUNTIES.	CHILDREN UNDER 16.			IDIOTS.		INSANE.						
	No. in the Year.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.		No. in the Year.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.	No. in the Year.	Average No.	Remaining Mar. 31, 1891.				
		In Alms-houses.	Elsewhere.					Whole No.	In Lunatic Hospitals.	In Alms-houses.	Elsewhere.	
WORCESTER—Con.												
Uxbridge, . . .	-	-	-	2	2	8	7.9	7	6	-	1	-
Warren, . . .	2	1	1	3	3	4	1.6	2	2	-	-	-
Webster, . . .	1	1	-	3	3	13	12.2	10	8	2	-	-
Westborough, . . .	2	2	-	4	4	11	11.	10	9	1	-	-
West Boylston, . . .	-	-	-	-	-	3	3.	3	2	1	-	-
West Brookfield, . . .	1	1	-	-	-	1	1.	1	-	1	-	-
Westminster, . . .	-	-	-	1	-	3	2.	3	1	2	-	-
Winchendon, . . .	4	2	-	1	1	3	2.4	3	2	1	-	-
Worcester, . . .	20	10	-	14	13	107	92.2	90	9	81	-	-
Total, . . .	110	57	2	89	80	403	352.8	339	158	170	11	-

## SUMMARY BY COUNTIES.

Barnstable, . . .	8	3	4	21	21	67	60.6	56	34	19	3
Berkshire, . . .	52	13	18	24	22	113	102.5	101	77	18	6
Bristol, . . .	167	44	15	38	35	299	246.9	246	202	39	5
Dukes, . . .	-	-	-	4	3	6	4.5	4	3	-	1
Essex, . . .	264	58	97	62	56	660	554.5	553	352	192	9
Franklin, . . .	12	4	7	24	20	66	60.2	59	36	19	4
Hampden, . . .	84	10	32	30	28	203	179.3	178	70	94	14
Hampshire, . . .	27	3	7	20	18	98	78.7	78	57	11	10
Middlesex, . . .	496	180	49	67	61	745	595.4	603	415	173	15
Nantucket, . . .	2	1	-	3	2	7	5.4	5	2	3	-
Norfolk, . . .	49	19	9	33	27	176	151.8	154	121	25	8
Plymouth, . . .	47	23	-	30	27	163	134.9	134	84	43	7
Suffolk, . . .	584	64	278	61	55	1,337	1,055.4	1,084	1,037	-	47
Worcester, . . .	110	57	2	89	80	403	352.8	339	158	170	11
Total, . . .	1,902	479	518	506	455	4,343	3,582.9	3,594	2,648	806	140
Add State Poor, . .	-	62	622	181	170	2,568	1,352.6	1,279	808	425	46
Aggregate of State and Town Poor, . .	-	41	1,140	687	625	6,911	4,935.5	4,873	3,456	1,231	186

## THE STATE AND TOWN POOR SINCE 1863.

TABLE V. — *Number of the State Poor and of the City and Town Poor remaining in the Institutions at the close of each Official Year from 1863.*

YEARS.	STATE POOR.									CITY AND TOWN POOR.		Total of all Classes.
	State Almshouse, Tewksbury.	State Primary School, Monson.	State Farm, Bridgewater.	Worcester Lunatic Hospital and Asylum.	Taunton Lunatic Hospital.	Northampton Lun. Hospital.	Danvers Lunatic Hospital.	Westborough Insane Hospital.	Total State Poor.	In City and Town Almshouses.	In Lun. Hosp'ls and Asylums.	
1863, .	633	570	536	175	238	258	-	-	2,544	3,000*	425	5,969
1864, .	649	628	485	116	186	216	-	-	2,307	2,700*	448	5,455
1865, .	637	541	482	91	152	235	-	-	2,259	2,800*	481	5,540
1866, .	707	561	311	129	147	272	-	-	2,148	2,958	498	5,604
1867, .	686	657	341	101	153	271	-	-	2,209	3,003	532	5,744
1868, .	636	540	425	96	181	264	-	-	2,142	3,012	552	5,706
1869, .	690	397	364	51	145	234	-	-	1,881	2,844	655	5,380
1870, .	655	363	337	35	124	209	-	-	1,723	2,758	728	5,209
1871, .	639	408	397	29	91	215	-	-	1,779	2,506	770	5,055
1872, .	674	381	308	25	85	230	-	-	1,703	2,483	844	5,030
1873, .	762	429	347	48	76	247	-	-	1,909	2,496	858	5,263
1874, .	805	409	375	82	128	291	-	-	2,090	2,758	886	5,734
1875, .	792	449	422	42	135	262	-	-	2,102	3,160	1,044	6,306
1876, .	798	479	503	35	137	253	-	-	2,205	3,630	1,180	7,015
1877, .	919	466	389	51	158	239	-	-	2,222	3,969	1,310	7,501
1878, .	897	473	249	174	134	198	80	-	2,205	4,022	1,479	7,706
1879, .	846	421	225	191	126	202	149	-	2,160	3,563	1,634	7,357
1880, .	840	370	158	240	119	183	134	-	2,044	4,017	1,760	7,821
1881, .	888	332	129	209	81	176	112	-	1,947	3,818	1,941	7,706
1882, .	789	365	210	239	94	161	115	-	1,973	3,828	2,075	7,876
1883, .	894	332	63	289	111	157	150	-	1,996	3,945	2,156	8,097
1884, .	940	310	95	279	100	153	153	-	2,030	4,181	2,161	8,372
1885, .	776	293	304	309	123	154	214	-	2,173	4,248	2,204	8,625
1886, .	786	239	267	249	113	141	200	-	1,995	4,888	2,305	9,188
1887, .	836	212	324	228	111	104	165	115	2,095	5,012	2,413	9,520
1888, .	783	184	420	261	92	104	104	113	2,061	5,155	2,588	9,804
1889, .	758	173	403	248	94	88	110	196	2,070	4,917	2,764	9,751
1890, .	718	146	509	262	131	101	142	158	2,167	4,582	2,629	9,378
1891, .	759	110	536	324	129	80	139	137	2,214	4,583	2,648	9,445

\* Approximate.

NOTE.—The figures for the State Primary School exclude children committed by the courts to the custody of this Board; for the State Almshouse and State Farm they exclude cases of town settlement. The totals for State Poor, and the general total include for Rainsford Island Hospital (abolished in 1866,) 144 in 1863, 35 in 1864, 121 in 1865, and 23 in 1866.

## AVERAGE NUMBER OF IN-DOOR POOR SINCE 1863.

TABLE VI.—*Average Number of the State, and the City and Town Poor in the Institutions each year from 1863.*

YEARS.	STATE POOR.									CITY AND TOWN POOR.		Total Average of State, City and Town Poor.
	State Almshouse, Tewksbury.	State Primary School, Monson.	State Farm, Bridgewater.	Worcester Lunatic Hospital and Asylum.	Taunton Lunatic Hospital.	Northampton Lun. Hospital.	Danvers Lunatic Hospital.	Westborough Insane Hospital.	Total State Poor.	In City and Town Almshouses.	In Lun. Hosp's and Asylums.	
1863, .	737	601	608	184	258	247	-	-	2,750	3,233	420	6,403
1864, .	733	557	560	145	212	232	-	-	2,527	2,866	434	5,827
1865, .	732	605	582	106	173	225	-	-	2,591	2,896	465	5,952
1866, .	717	543	482	143	162	251	-	-	2,399	2,984	490	5,873
1867, .	757	628	331	138	142	262	-	-	2,259	3,000	515	5,774
1868, .	731	646	408	95	167	262	-	-	2,309	3,010	560	5,879
1869, .	710	500	412	74	164	248	-	-	2,108	3,004	650	5,762
1870, .	724	442	335	52	147	237	-	-	1,937	2,752	720	5,409
1871, .	749	388	385	44	133	230	-	-	1,929	2,680	745	5,354
1872, .	759	373	372	37	113	227	-	-	1,841	2,590	788	5,259
1873, .	816	367	332	50	95	248	-	-	1,908	2,578	842	5,328
1874, .	881	413	403	63	117	284	-	-	2,161	2,715	865	5,741
1875, .	844	417	435	68	145	274	-	-	2,183	2,879	849	5,911
1876, .	916	422	427	53	160	259	-	-	2,227	3,331	1,039	6,597
1877, .	824	451	457	53	160	255	-	-	2,300	3,747	1,158	7,205
1878, .	943	481	302	154	154	212	25	-	2,271	3,903	1,288	7,462
1879, .	945	448	309	185	134	200	142	-	2,363	3,977	1,402	7,742
1880, .	916	387	243	211	126	197	146	-	2,226	3,698	1,543	7,467
1881, .	878	360	229	236	118	181	139	-	2,141	3,654	1,850	7,645
1882, .	860	383	223	243	89	167	130	-	2,095	3,746	1,998	7,839
1883, .	918	345	181	250	115	162	145	-	2,116	3,769	2,075	7,960
1884, .	966	345	167	289	114	155	181	-	2,217	3,911	2,150	8,278
1885, .	958	299	350	305	120	154	209	-	2,395	4,255	2,200	8,750
1886, .	876	274	365	277	146	140	213	-	2,291	4,366	2,250	8,907
1887, .	863	219	376	252	110	123	209	88	2,240	4,358	2,355	8,953
1888, .	811	206	490	233	111	112	173	148	2,284	4,360	2,370	9,014
1889, .	764	170	529	255	99	105	132	166	2,220	4,560	2,483	9,263
1890, .	852	168	533	273	129	97	154	156	2,362	4,528	2,645	9,535
1891, .	812	124	596	353	115	90	153	166	2,409	4,384	2,666	9,459

NOTE.—The figures for the State Primary School exclude children committed by the courts; those for the State Almshouse and the State Farm represent only the State Poor, the insane at those institutions who have settlements being counted among the "Towns' Poor in Hospitals and Asylums." The totals for State Poor, and therefore the general totals, include for Rainsford Island Hospital, 116 in 1863, 88 in 1864, 68 in 1865, 101 in 1866, and 1 in 1867.

## GENERAL SUMMARY SINCE 1879.

TABLE VII. — *General Statistics of City and Town Paupers for Thirteen Years, with Number and Cost of State Paupers added.*

YEARS ENDING SEPT. 30.*	CITY AND TOWN POOR.					TOWN AND STATE POOR FULLY SUP- PORTED IN ALMSHOUSES.†				TOWN AND STATE POOR FULLY SUP- PORTED OUT OF ALMSHOUSES.‡				STATE POOR PAR- TIALY SUPPORTED.	
	Average Number Fully Supported.	Whole Number Fully Supported.	Whole Number Partially Sup- ported.	Net Expenses Reported.	Whole Number Supported.	Average Number Supported.	Reported Alms- house Expenses.	Average Weekly Cost.	Whole Number Supported.	Average Number Supported.	Reported Ex- penses.	Average Weekly Cost.	Whole Number Relieved.	Cost of Relief.	
1879, . . . . .	6,105	9,225	72,881	\$1,384,977	10,121	5,739	\$585,516	\$1 96	3,899	2,844	\$527,585	\$3 57	20,000	\$45,000	
1880, . . . . .	6,221	9,196	58,916	1,332,902	9,719	5,521	508,322	1 98	4,346	3,096	528,168	3 28	14,000	35,000	
1881, . . . . .	6,344	9,555	52,523	1,393,664	10,200	5,192	565,785	2 08	4,411	3,491	554,885	3 06	16,000	36,000	
1882, . . . . .	6,681	10,095	48,760	1,464,353	10,213	5,595	613,423	2 11	4,973	3,421	594,974	3 34	14,000	38,000	
1883, . . . . .	6,935	10,753	50,372	1,549,351	10,942	5,331	667,307	2 41	5,000	3,608	630,345	3 33	15,000	40,000	
1884, . . . . .	7,109	11,273	51,135	1,598,811	11,400	5,389	666,917	2 38	5,800	4,134	660,912	3 07	16,000	42,000	
1885, . . . . .	7,521	11,766	55,649	1,708,044	12,000	6,287	740,000	2 29	5,900	4,395	712,163	3 29	17,000	50,000	
1886, . . . . .	7,768	11,966	58,182	1,751,344	11,300	6,555	734,270	2 22	6,256	4,542	775,000	3 40	16,000	50,000	
1887, . . . . .	7,843	11,921	49,608	1,729,195	12,004	6,308	744,139	2 27	6,500	4,800	820,000	3 30	15,000	50,000	
1888, . . . . .	7,989	12,526	51,359	1,746,095	12,134	6,486	767,388	2 37	6,600	4,800	820,000	3 12	14,000	50,000	
1889, . . . . .	8,417	12,981	48,123	1,838,357	12,388	6,283	761,970	2 33	7,000	4,900	750,000	2 94	17,000	70,000	
1890, . . . . .	8,628	13,099	45,487	1,805,641	12,330	6,426	758,875	2 27	7,157	4,780	757,680	3 05	16,500	73,746	
1891, . . . . .	8,480	13,015	43,432	1,806,062	13,020	6,553	785,576	2 30	7,232	5,064	818,654	3 10	18,114	87,158	

\* From 1879 to 1887, inclusive, the figures relating to city and town poor are for years ending March 31.

† For the sake of uniformity this applies to all the inmates at Monson and Bridgewater, ever since the almshouses there were closed in 1872, as well as before. In the same way the poor and neglected children in Boston are here included among almshouse cases, though in a special "Home."

‡ None of the inmates at Monson and Bridgewater are here included, being given under the previous heading.

\$ Approximate.

NOTE. — The "State Poor Partially Supported" are included in the "Whole Number Partially Supported" of the city and town poor, in which also there are many duplications. Among the "State Poor Partially Supported" there are but few duplications up to 1877, — after that a great many until 1880. Among the "State Poor Fully Supported out of Almshouses" since 1870 are included the children of the Massachusetts Infant Asylum, for whom the State pays. The cost of supervision by the State authorities is not included in this table; but the town almshouse expenses include, in part at least, the cost of general supervision.



## VALUATION OF STATE INSTITUTIONS.

## FINANCES OF THE STATE INSTITUTIONS.

TABLE VIII. — *Valuation of the State Institutions, Sept. 30, 1891.*

INSTITUTIONS.	Number of Acres of Land.	Value of Land.	Value of Build- ings.	Value of Personal Property.	Total Valuation.	Valuation of 1890.	Increase of Valuation.
Worcester Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	438.29	\$165,500 00	\$981,750 00	\$154,004 81	\$1,301,254 81	\$1,293,769 97	\$7,484 84
Worcester Insane Asylum, . . . . .	11.13	193,880 00	238,000 00	43,125 00	475,005 00	475,545 00	540 00*
Taunton Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	172.	35,600 00	303,000 00	100,647 87	439,247 87	437,477 18	1,770 69
Northampton Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	493.	52,121 00	295,800 00	74,201 14	422,122 14	414,851 38	7,370 76
Danvers Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	255.55	25,075 00	1,483,692 37	107,408 44	1,616,175 81	1,608,447 44	7,728 37
Westborough Insane Hospital, . . . . .	278.97	22,500 00	353,750 00	67,400 00	443,650 00	439,675 77	3,974 23
State Almshouse, Tewksbury, . . . . .	233.5	26,825 00	393,090 65	176,944 10	594,859 75	579,372 68	17,487 06
State Farm, Bridgewater, . . . . .	413.25	29,055 00	305,500 00	105,167 91	439,722 91	418,608 86	11,114 05
State Primary School, Monson, . . . . .	234.25	23,014 81	122,630 00	59,883 62	205,528 43	208,017 99	2,489 56*
Lyman School, Westborough, . . . . .	168.	19,400 00	100,200 00	81,713 10	201,313 10	191,290 60	10,022 50
State Industrial School, Lancaster, . . . . .	186.	7,700 00	48,023 00	21,718 29	77,441 29	77,108 66	332 63
Totals, . . . . .	2,903.94	\$500,690 81	\$4,625,436 02	\$992,214 28	\$6,218,321 11	\$6,144,165 53	\$74,155 58
Massachusetts School for Feeble-Minded, . . . . .	90.	20,359 13	238,405 48	66,689 35	325,453 96	259,870 65	65,583 31

\* Decrease.

## VALUATION OF STATE INSTITUTIONS.

TABLE IX. — *Classified Valuation of Personal Property at the State Institutions, Sept. 30, 1891.*

INSTITUTIONS.	Live Stock on the Farm.	Produce of the Farm on Hand.	Carriages and Agricultural Implements.	Machinery and Mechanical Fixtures.	Beds and Bedding in the Inmates' Department.	Other Furniture in the Inmates' Department.	Personal Property of the State in the Superintendent's Department.	Ready-Made Clothing.
Worcester Lunatic Hospital,	\$9,504 00	\$8,590 81	\$8,598 67	\$28,199 04	\$29,195 47	\$21,790 33	\$21,639 10	\$1,218 40
Worcester Insane Asylum, . .	425 00	1,500 00	650 00	9,000 00	9,000 00	3,000 00	9,500 00	1,000 00
Taunton Lunatic Hospital, . .	7,165 00	1,844 15	4,102 90	37,000 00	17,457 10	8,050 33	11 001 77	*
Northampton Lunatic Hospital, .	8,992 00	10,280 20	3,530 00	4,940 00	12,750 00	7,400 00	8,800 00	2,987 55
Danvers Lunatic Hospital, . .	6,584 00	7,479 66	7,577 51	12,542 45	19,248 95	17,417 11	19,820 30	2,601 89
Westborough Insane Hospital, .	8,340 00	5,420 00	4,800 00	12,700 00	9,400 00	8,500 00	9,250 00	1,440 00
State Almshouse, Tewksbury, .	9,874 00	13,724 20	6,431 60	49,607 60	21,144 00	27,217 80	12,782 50	13,446 55
State Farm, Bridgewater, . .	6,907 00	8,250 66	6,537 07	33,729 00	11,388 51	10,200 18	8,698 33	11,493 14
State Primary School, Monson, .	7,374 60	5,571 50	3,922 20	10,892 85	5,001 08	6,078 87	6,760 75	6,243 15
Lyman School, Westborough, . .	2,691 40	2,726 87	2,433 07	4,473 80	2,314 39	3,110 36	10,085 16	2,535 38
State Industrial School, Lancaster, . . . . .	1,863 00	4,642 81	1,897 00	-	-	5,815 44†	995 00	*
Totals, . . . . .	\$69,721 00	\$70,030 86	\$50,478 02	\$203,084 74	\$136,899 50	\$118,580 42	\$119,332 91	\$42,966 06
Massachusetts School for Feeble-minded, . . . . .	1,630 00	1,500 00	2,400 00	500 00	5,308 62	4,061 29	2,000 00	319 31

\* Included in "Dry Goods."

† Includes all furniture in the Inmates' Department.

## VALUATION OF STATE INSTITUTIONS.

TABLE IX. — *Classified Valuation of Personal Property, etc. — Concluded.*

INSTITUTIONS.	Dry Goods.	Provisions and Groceries.	Drugs and Medicines.	Fuel.	Library.	Other Supplies undistributed.	Funds and Investments.	Totals.
Worcester Lunatic Hospital, . . .	\$685 25	\$1,419 19	\$750 00	\$8,061 71	\$3,275 00	\$5,125 92	\$5,953 92	\$154,004 81
Worcester Insane Asylum, . . .	1,200 00	2,000 00	350 00	2,500 00	100 00	2,500 00	—	43,125 00
Taunton Lunatic Hospital, . . .	3,072 86	3,086 50	600 00	4,000 00	800 00	2,466 26	—	100,647 87
Northampton Lunatic Hospital, . .	4,204 69	3,739 10	575 00	4,477 60	1,000 00	525 00	—	74,201 14
Danvers Lunatic Hospital, . . .	1,438 40	2,403 15	900 00	7,040 59	1,200 00	1,154 43	—	107,408 44
Westborough Insane Hospital, . . .	925 00	2,875 00	675 00	150 00	700 00	2,225 00	—	67,400 00
State Almshouse, Tewksbury, . . .	2,670 46	8,249 64	2,431 25	8,279 50	1,085 00	—	—	176,944 10
State Farm, Bridgewater, . . .	1,502 00	3,334 52	275 00	2,547 00	307 50	—	—	105,167 91
State Primary School, Monson, . . .	1,817 81	2,232 37	470 57	220 00	1,696 52	1,601 35	—	59,883 62
Lynn School, Westborough, . . .	132 54	707 27	300 00	2,712 60	812 95	—	46,677 31	81,713 10
State Industrial School, Lancaster, . . . . .	639 85	567 47	9 00	1,290 00	650 00	—	3,348 72	21,718 29
Totals, . . . . .	\$18,288 86	\$30,614 21	\$7,335 82	\$41,279 00	\$12,026 97	\$15,597 96	\$55,977 95	\$992,314 28
Massachusetts School for Feeble-Minded, . . . . .	563 92	1,551 22	30 00	3,048 16	—	1,625 19	42,151 64	66,689 35

## RECEIPTS OF STATE INSTITUTIONS.

TABLE X. — Receipts of the State Institutions for the Year ending Sept. 30, 1891.

INSTITUTIONS.	Cash on hand Oct. 1, 1890.	APPROPRIATIONS FOR CUR- RENT EXPENSES.				From Special Appro- priations.	From Farm and the Labor of Inmates.	FOR SUPPORT.		From all other Sources.	Total Receipts at the Institutions.	Other Receipts on Ac- count of the Insti- tutions.
		From Unex- pended Appro- priations of Former Calen- dar Years.	From Ordinary Appropriations of present Cal- endar Year.	Total from Ap- propriations for Current Expenses.	From Cities and Towns.			From Individu- als.				
Worcester Lunatic Hospital,	\$17,193 15	\$17,463 37	\$20,632 54	\$38,095 91	-	\$3,219 57	\$77,733 25	\$36,066 59	\$5,557 57	\$177,866 04	\$9,981 04	
Worcester Insane Asylum,	3,359 86	7,891 53	9,876 95	17,768 48	\$923 84	-	44,079 13	-	5,778 39	71,909 70	193 14	
Taunton Lunatic Hospital,	25 72	6,333 36	21,408 81	27,742 17	6,221 91	-	77,125 42	17,154 85	976 81	129,246 88	4,815 02	
Northampton Lunatic Hospital,	22,881 22	4,211 94	11,649 89	15,861 83	10,822 81	1,813 20	51,217 53	17,685 63	1,660 11	121,942 33	1,673 18	
Danvers Lunatic Hospital,	28,468 86	7,700 91	18,771 90	26,472 81	-	2,182 33	89,073 71	31,765 34	2,874 03	180,837 08	9,972 76	
Westborough Insane Hospital,	4,492 73	13,754 27	32,255 06	46,009 33	-	297 77	46,146 05	15,383 83	182 18	112,511 89	6,668 31	
State Almshouse, Tewksbury,	-	37,468 37	83,813 69	121,282 06	4,181 95	-	-	-	440 52	125,904 53	17,199 61	
State Farm, Bridgewater,	-	20,814 86	54,174 23	74,989 09	24,713 39	4,897 21	-	-	141 92	104,741 61	8,477 52	
State Primary School, Monson,	100 00	9,173 25	48,957 17	58,130 42	2,706 35	167 56	-	-	28 92	61,104 27	302 05	
Lyman School, Westborough,	-	10,068 91	32,545 71	42,614 62	13,749 96	1,246 53	-	-	80 00	21,335 76	-	
State Industrial School, Lancaster,	-	4,993 76	15,923 00	20,926 76	-	429 00	-	-	-	-	-	
Totals,	\$76,521 54	\$139,784 53	\$350,008 95	\$489,793 48	\$63,320 21	\$14,253 11	\$385,375 09	\$118,056 24	\$17,720 45	\$1,165,040 12	\$59,282 63	
Massachusetts School for Feeble- Minded,	7,358 05	-	25,000 00	25,000 00	66,072 86	198 69	26,415 78	11,610 48	15,373 06	152,028 92	1,450 04	

\* Includes \$8,000 for deficiency of 1890; and \$10,000 for maintenance.

† Collections by the State Treasurer from towns and the United States, and a few individuals, for support at the institutions; to that extent reimbursing the State.

† Includes \$4,196.07 for deficiency.

NOTE. — The current appropriations at the State Primary and Reform Schools, as here given, include the amount drawn from the special appropriations for the Trustees' expenses, *i. e.*, at each school \$137.74, — \$89.88 from the appropriation of 1890, and \$47.86 from that of 1891. Elsewhere Trustees' expenses are paid from general appropriations.



## EXPENDITURES AT STATE INSTITUTIONS.

TABLE XI. — *Expenditures of the State Institutions for the Year ending Sept. 30, 1891.*

INSTITUTIONS.	CURRENT EXPENSES.									Expenses of Trustees, Inspectors or Superin- tendents.
	Salaries, Wages and Labor.	Provisions and Supplies.	Clothing.	Fuel and Lights.	Medicines and Medical Supplies.	Furniture, Beds and Bedding.	Transporta- tion and Travelling Expenses.	Ordinary Repairs.		
Worcester Lunatic Hospital, . .	\$51,711 52	\$56,602 52	\$9,917 72	\$15,556 32	\$935 19	\$6,780 35	\$530 92	\$6,636 16	\$69 10	
Worcester Insane Asylum, . .	21,430 42	21,922 68	2,621 12	6,047 95	348 15	3,209 58	95 06	3,000 00	34 55	
Taunton Lunatic Hospital, . .	37,487 44	43,995 96	3,472 00	12,079 68	1,030 97	4,814 65	590 10	3,698 94	—	
Northampton Lunatic Hospital, .	30,805 72	25,507 77	2,969 96	6,105 19	794 78	2,703 47	382 09	2,253 37	410 50	
Danvers Lunatic Hospital, . .	57,314 50	55,977 81	3,366 99	12,059 23	1,226 32	3,164 16	3,580 33	1,648 72	368 66	
Westborough Insane Hospital, .	36,580 35	31,072 14	3,647 82	9,811 22	545 53	1,917 14	993 58	4,076 94	775 79	
State Almshouse, Tewksbury, .	29,607 24	37,410 38	10,164 87	13,816 42	2,337 06	2,359 34	4,151 60	8,070 07	243 37	
State Farm, Bridgewater, . .	19,960 33	25,125 29	4,100 95	6,175 26	880 29	1,031 39	993 20	4,061 28	362 02	
State Primary School, Monson, .	17,628 59	14,797 59	6,989 13	2,590 21	649 33	1,678 58	390 47	3,085 25	263 26	
Lynn School, Westborough, . .	16,832 36	10,581 61	2,077 89	4,058 60	59 24	1,824 44	611 60	2,571 29	297 36	
State Industrial School, Lancaster,	8,851 57	5,069 23	1,684 89	1,324 50	124 16	587 13	619 25	756 94	137 73	
Totals, . . . . .	\$328,210 04	\$328,062 98	\$51,013 34	\$89,624 58	\$8,931 02	\$30,070 23	\$12,938 23	\$39,858 96	\$2,962 34	
Massachusetts School for Feeble- Minded, . . . . .	21,802 16	15,543 43	1,041 71	6,285 87	408 52	5,452 39	289 71	1,246 24	66 00	

## EXPENDITURES AT STATE INSTITUTIONS.

TABLE XI. — *Expenditures of the State Institutions — Concluded.*

INSTITUTIONS.	CURRENT EXPENSES — Concl'd.		EXTRAORDINARY EXPENSES.				Total Disburse- ments.	Average Weekly Cost as estimated by the Superin- tendents. \$
	All other Ord- inary Expen- ses.	Total Current Expenditures.	Buildings and Improve- ments.	Extraordinary Repairs.	Miscellaneous Disburse- ments.†	Total Extraor- dinary Expenses.		
Worcester Lunatic Hospital, . . .	\$9,611 94	\$158,351 74	\$6,713 94	—	\$7,261 52	\$13,975 46	\$172,327 20	\$3 64
Worcester Insane Asylum, . . .	3,420 39	62,129 90	—	\$5,560 69	351 48	5,912 17	68,042 07	3 03
Taunton Lunatic Hospital, . . .	8,519 72	115,689 46	5,521 80	7,833 47	—	13,355 27	129,044 73	3 45
Northampton Lunatic Hospital, . . .	7,289 54	79,222 39	14,321 60	—	—	14,321 60	93,543 99	3 32
Danvers Lunatic Hospital, . . .	12,904 26	151,610 98	13,356 73	1,443 81	—	14,800 54	166,411 52	3 60
Westborough Insane Hospital, . . .	5,769 26	95,189 77	2,818 51	—	—	2,818 51	98,008 28	3 97
State Almshouse, Tewksbury, . . .	13,121 71	121,282 06	4,181 95	—	440 52	4,622 47	125,904 53	2 59
State Farm, Bridgewater, . . .	12,299 08	74,989 09	24,713 39	—	5,039 13	29,752 52	104,741 61	2 18
State Primary School, Monson, . . .	3,702 12	51,774 53*	719 84	1,986 51	6,523 39	9,229 74	61,004 27	3 02
Lyman School, Westborough, . . .	3,700 20	42,614 62*	13,749 96	—	1,275 45	15,025 41	57,640 03	4 44
State Industrial School, Lancaster, . . .	1,671 36	20,826 76*	—	—	509 00	509 00	21,335 76	4 38
Totals, . . .	\$82,009 58	\$973,681 30	\$86,097 72	\$16,824 48	\$21,400 49	\$124,322 69	\$1,098,003 99	—
Massachusetts School for Feeble-Minded, . . .	3,406 22	55,542 25	91,526 65	—	2,400 00†	93,926 65	149,468 90	\$3 26

\* Includes \$137.74 for Trustees' expenses, not reported by the Institution.

† Includes payments to the State treasury according to law; viz.: by the State Almshouse, State Farm, and Lyman School the whole amounts under this head; by the State Primary School, \$167.50, and by the Industrial School, \$429.

‡ Re-investment.

§ The basis of these estimates is not uniform; in general it is the "Current Expenditures," but Worcester Hospital deducts from that amount the value of articles sold, \$5,253.28; Taunton Hospital includes \$800 paid for land, Lancaster School deducts the sum paid to the Treasury, \$509, Westborough Hospital takes for its basis the gross expenditures, while Danvers computes the cost upon the "Incurred Indebtedness."

## FINANCIAL CONDITION SEPT. 30, 1891.

TABLE XII. — *Financial Condition of the State Institutions Sept. 30, 1891.*

INSTITUTIONS.	LIABILITIES.			RESOURCES.						Balance in favor of the Institutions.
	Salaries Unpaid.	Bills Payable.	Total Liabilities.	Cash on hand.	Bills Receivable.	Unexpended Current Appropriations.	Total Resources applicable to Current Expenditures.	Unexpended Special Appropriations.	Total Available Resources.	
Worcester Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	\$4,424 08	\$7,501 06*	\$11,925 74	\$5,538 84	\$45,227 67†	-	\$50,766 51	-	\$50,766 51	\$38,840 77
Worcester Insane Asylum, . . . . .	1,886 93	11,913 57‡	13,800 50	3,867 63	20,337 63	-	24,225 26	-	24,225 26	10,424 76
Taunton Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	3,090 59	16,346 95	19,437 54	202 15	28,637 14	-	28,839 29	-	72,617 39	53,139 85
Northampton Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	4,166 09	1,623 68	5,789 77	28,308 34	21,563 08	-	49,961 42	\$43,778 10	69,138 61	63,348 84
Danvers Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	6,658 05	6,442 81	13,100 86	14,425 56	40,111 90	-	54,537 55	19,177 19	54,537 55	41,436 69
Westborough Insane Asylum, . . . . .	3,063 26	5,993 71	9,056 97	14,503 61	19,702 41	-	34,206 02	-	34,206 02	25,149 05
State Almshouse, Tewksbury, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	\$28,965 21	28,965 21	19,393 61	48,358 82	48,358 82
State Farm, Bridgewater, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	18,325 77	18,325 77	32,169 76	50,495 53	50,495 53
State Primary School, Monson, . . . . .	-	150 00	150 00	100 00	-	14,572 24	14,572 24	143 65	14,815 89	14,665 89
Lyman School, Westborough, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	12,487 63	12,487 63	1,502 63	13,990 26	13,990 26
State Industrial School, Lancaster, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	5,410 32	5,410 32	-	5,410 32	5,410 32
Totals, . . . . .	\$23,289 00	\$30,012 38	\$73,301 38	\$67,036 13	\$175,599 92	\$79,761 17	\$222,397 22	\$110,164 94	\$438,562 16	\$250,095 84
Massachusetts School for Feeble-Minded, . . . . .	-	5,000 00†	5,000 00	2,560 02	9,936 23	-	12,496 00	4,595 11	17,091 11	12,091 11

\* Due to patients \$1,393.90.

† Loans.

‡ Includes \$5,000 loaned to Worcester Asylum.

§ To these sums may be added as resources available for specified uses the invested funds at several institutions; viz.: At Worcester Hospital the Library Fund now \$5,951.02, at the Lyman School the Lyman Fund, \$45,473.23, and the Mary Lamb Fund, \$1,204.08, and at the Industrial School, the Fay Fund \$1,020.80, the Rogers Fund, \$1,000, and the Mary Lamb Fund, \$1,327.92; the aggregate being \$55,977.95 at these State Institutions; while at the School for Feeble-Minded there are several small Funds amounting to \$42,151.64.

|| Includes \$5,000 loan due to Worcester Hospital, and \$1,055.80 due to patients.

## COMPARATIVE PER CAPITA COST.

TABLE XIII. — Comparative Cost of Different Items by the Week.

INSTITUTIONS.	Reported Average Number of Inmates.	Salaries, Wages and Labor.	Provisions and Supplies.	Clothing.	Fuel and Lights.	Medicines and Medical Supplies.	Furniture, Beds and Bedding.	Transportation and Travelling Expenses.	Ordinary Repairs.	All other Ordinary Expenses.	AVERAGE WEEKLY COST.	
											Aggregate of the foregoing Items.	Estimated by the Superintendent.
Worcester Lunatic Hospital,	807.02	\$1 22.8	\$1 34.9	\$0 26.6	\$0 37.	\$0 02.2	\$0 16.2	\$0 01.3	\$0 15.8	\$0 23.1	\$3 77.	\$3 64
Worcester Insane Asylum,	394.66	1 04.4	1 06.4	12.8	29.9	01.7	15.6	00.5	14.6	16.8	3 02.7	3 03
Taunton Lunatic Hospital,	649.	1 11.1	1 30.3	10.3	35.8	03.	14.3	01.7	10.9	25.4	3 42.8	3 45
Northampton Lunatic Hospital,	457.	1 29.6	1 01.3	12.5	25.7	03.3	11.4	01.6	09.5	32.4	3 33.3	3 32
Danvers Lunatic Hospital,	784.	1 40.6	1 37.3	08.3	29.6	03.	07.8	08.8	04.	32.5	3 71.9	3 60
Westborough Insane Hospital,	473.09	1 48.7	1 26.3	14.8	39.9	02.2	07.8	04.1	16.6	26.6	3 97.	3 97
State Almshouse, Tewksbury,	900.	63.3	79.9	21.7	29.5	05.	05.	08.9	17.2	28.6	2 59.1	2 59
State Farm, Bridgewater,	660.	58.2	73.2	11.9	18.	02.6	03.1	02.9	11.8	36.9	2 18.6	2 18
State Primary School, Monson,	329.	1 03.	86.5	40.9	15.1	03.8	09.8	02.3	18.	23.2	3 02.6	3 02
Lyman School, Westborough,	183.96	1 75.9	1 10.6	21.7	42.1	00.6	19.1	06.5	26.9	41.7	4 45.4	4 44
State Industrial School, Lancaster,	89.01	1 91.2	1 09.5	36.4	28.6	02.7	12.7	13.4	16.4	39.1	4 57.	4 38
Massachusetts School for Feeble-Minded,	328.	1 27.8	91.1	06.1	36.9	02.4	32.	01.7	07.3	20.3	3 25.6	3 26
Totals,	6,054.74	\$1 09.2	\$1 09.1	\$0 16.5	\$0 30.5	\$0 03.	\$0 11.3	\$0 04.2	\$0 13.1	\$0 28.1	\$3 26.	-



SUMMARY OF POPULATION AND COST.

TABLE XIV. — *Population and Expenses of the State Institutions for the Year ending Sept. 30, 1891.*

INSTITUTIONS.	Persons Admitted.	Whole No. Maintained.	Deaths.	No. of Inmates Sept. 30, 1891.	NET COST TO THE STATE.			Whole Sum derived from the State Treasury.†
					Average No. Supported by the State.	Current Expenses.*	Average Weekly Cost.	
Worcester Lunatic Hospital,	536	1,309	81	825	240.5	\$28,114 97	\$2 24.8	\$38,095 91
Worcester Insane Asylum,	165	453	34	411	112.6	17,575 34	3 00.1	18,692 32
Taunton Lunatic Hospital,	250	918	53	680	115.	22,927 15	3 83.4	33,964 08
Northampton Lunatic Hospital,	138	627	31	453	89.9	14,188 65	3 04.5	26,684 64
Danvers Lunatic Hospital,	358	1,161	85	817	153.	16,500 05	2 07.4	26,472 81
Westborough Insane Hospital,	394	892	57	493	165.78	39,341 02	4 56.3	46,009 33
State Almshouse, Tewksbury,	2,233†	3,023	176	845	812.	103,641 93	2 45.4	125,464 01
State Farm, Bridgewater,	696	1,204	47	612	596.	61,472 44	1 98.3	99,702 48
State Primary School, Monson,	280	602	1	329	329.	57,660 87	2 99.9	60,836 77
Lyman School, Westborough,	144	315	1	200	183.96	41,339 17	4 32.1	56,364 58
State Industrial School, Lancaster,	99	179	2	91	89.1	20,397 76	4 40.2	20,826 76
Totals,	5,293	10,693	568	5,756	2,886.84	\$423,159 25	\$2 77.6	\$553,113 69
Totals, excluding transfers,	5,123	10,265						
Massachusetts School for Feeble-Minded,	83	379	6	345	170.	\$23,549 96	\$2 66.4	\$91,072 86

\* The sums here given represent the excess of payments from the State treasury over receipts on account of the institutions.

† Includes both ordinary and special appropriations.

‡ Includes 67 births.

## INSTITUTION POPULATION FOR TEN YEARS.

TABLE XV. — *Average Number of Inmates at the State Institutions for Ten Years.*

INSTITUTIONS.	1882.	1883.	1884.	1885.	1886.	1887.	1888.	1889.	1890.	1891.
Worcester Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	641.65	713.43	750.99	764.6	755.95	719.64	708.19	779.74	811.48	807.02
Worcester Insane Asylum, . . . . .	375.59	384.33	390.69	391.1	400.28	393.52	393.95	385.56	330.23	394.66
Taunton Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	561.	615.5	630.	659.3	683.35	638.	628.	633.	639.49	649.
Northampton Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	461.66	466.76	463.05	475.9	474.4	478.55	470.25	469.1	470.5	457.
Danvers Lunatic Hospital, . . . . .	637.83	677.8	703.17	742.	749.03	743.	736.	734.	782.28	784.
Westborough Insane Hospital, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	*248.47	366.6	437.89	474.69	473.09
State Almshouse, Tewksbury, . . . . .	895.	956.	1,003.	997.	917.	904.	873.	846.	932.	900.
State Farm, Bridgewater, . . . . .	223.21	210.6	167.	350.	365.	376.	530.	563.	574.	660.
State Primary School, Monson, . . . . .	448.	442.8	424.7	416.	391.	332.	321.	314.	359.	329.
Lyman School, Westborough, . . . . .	113.61	114.23	128.8	112.2	92.82	104.32	127.24	168.23	186.46	183.96
State Industrial School, Lancaster, . . . . .	50.36	67.13	61.02	66.	72.18	67.87	71.44	78.6	94.07	89.01
Massachusetts School for Feeble-minded, . . . . .	132.	139.	143.	143.	148.	179.	195.	193.	240.	328.
Aggregates, . . . . .	4,539.91	4,787.6	4,867.42	5,117.1	5,049.01	5,141.36	5,423.67	5,607.27	5,894.2	6,054.74

\* For ten months.

## INSANITY IN MASSACHUSETTS.

## INSANITY IN PUBLIC AND PRIVATE HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS.

TABLE XVI. — *Admissions, Discharges, etc., at Institutions for the Insane for the Year ending Sept. 30, 1891.*

1890-91.																			
	State Hospital, Worcester.	Insane Asylum, Worcester.	State Hospital, Taunton.	State Hospital, Northampton.	State Hospital, Danvers.	State Westborough.	Asylum Wards, Jewksbury.	Asylum Wards, State Farm, Bridgewater.	McLean Asylum, Somerville.	Boston Lunatic Hospital.	Herbert Hall, Worcester.	The Highlands, Winchendon.	Cutter Retreat, Pepperell.	Private Asylum, Brookline.	Woodbourne, Jamaica Plain.	Riverview, Baldwinville.	Private Asylum, Norwood.	Boarded in Families.	Total for the State.
Remaining Sept. 30, 1890,																			
Males, . . . . .	785	299	679	495	813	508	364	148	185	377	10	12	4	14	5	2	1	148	4,849
Females, . . . . .	376	196	336	243	397	198	58	148	90	162	1	7	3	3	1	1	30	2,249	
Since admitted,																			
Males, . . . . .	549	165	254	141	366	397	42	98	119	155	9	14	1	7	5	4	2	35	2,368
Females, . . . . .	307	42	143	82	218	198	18	98	49	83	1	5	1	4	4	1	1	8	1,257
Cases within the year,	242	123	111	59	148	199	24	-	70	72	8	9	1	3	4	4	2	27	1,106
Persons within the year,	1,334	464	933	636	1,179	905	406	246	304	532	19	26	5	21	10	6	3	183	7,212
Males, . . . . .	1,309	463	918	627	1,161	892	406	246	301	529	19	26	5	21	10	6	3	182	6,748
Females, . . . . .	642	226	444	305	558	504	330	-	164	287	17	14	2	7	8	6	3	38	3,278
Residents of other States,	5	-	-	5	9	2	-	-	58	2	3	7	2	4	-	5	-	144	3,410
Average number,	807.01	394.66	649.05	457.	784.	473.09	376.	199.	174.36	408.	12.	16.	5.	18.4	10.5	3.	3.	141.83	4,931.9
Discharges, viz. : —																			
Recovered, . . . . .	509	53	253	183	362	412	42	23	129	105	7	14	4	6	3	2	2	28	*2,137
Much improved, . . . . .	129	-	52	45	66	142	-	-	38	19	4	3	-	1	1	-	1	1	501
Improved, . . . . .	48	1	39	14	44	77	-	-	17	16	2	5	-	1	1	-	1	1	263
Not improved, . . . . .	85	-	45	53	60	54	5	-	23	2	1	-	1	1	1	-	-	1	332
Not insane, . . . . .	165	18	63	40	85	80	16	14	31	28	1	5	3	1	-	1	-	21	572
Died, . . . . .	1	34	1	31	22	2	-	9	-	40	1	1	-	-	-	1	-	26	443

## INSANITY IN MASSACHUSETTS.

Remaining Sept. 30, 1891,	825	411	680	453	817	493	364	223	175	427	12	12	1	15	7	4	1	155	5,075
Males, . . . . .	393	205	330	225	400	207	68	223	83	195	6	6	1	3	1	4	1	32	2,371
Females, . . . . .	432	206	350	228	417	286	296	—	92	232	12	12	—	12	6	—	—	123	2,704
Supported by the State, . .	207	117	129	80	138	137	278	147	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	46	1,279
by towns, . . . . .	491	294	472	302	575	308	86	76	—	364	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	82	3,950
by individuals, . . . . .	127	—	79	71	104	48	—	—	175	63	12	12	1	15	7	4	1	27	746
Residents of other States, .	5	—	—	5	6	1	—	—	35	—	—	—	1	4	—	3	—	—	61
Whole number of admissions,	549	165	254	141	366	397	42	98	119	155	9	14	1	7	5	4	2	35	2,363
Supported by the State, . .	436	56	134	31	283	340	31	53	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	17	1,381
by towns, . . . . .	50	109	90	81	31	31	11	45	—	128	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	15	591
by individuals, . . . . .	63	—	30	29	52	26	—	—	119	27	9	14	1	7	5	4	2	3	391
First hospital admissions, .	400	—	172	110	261	292	33	11	87	106	7	8	1	6	3	2	2	—	1,501
Former inmates, viz :—	149	165	82	31	105	105	9	87	32	49	2	6	—	1	2	2	—	35	862
Of this hospital, . . . . .	87	30	59	24	74	50	1	—	22	18	—	2	—	1	—	—	—	3	371
Of other hospitals, . . . .	62	135	23	7	31	55	8	87	10	31	2	4	—	—	2	2	—	32	491
Among the above admissions were,																			
Admitted as habitual drunk-																			
ards, . . . . .	54	1	14	3	32	64	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	169
Received as voluntary pa-																			
tients, . . . . .	—	—	1	1	4	11	—	—	45	4	2	9	3	—	—	—	—	—	80

\* Includes 143 committed as Habitual Drunkards, and on discharge reported as, — recovered 60, much improved 38, improved 21, not improved 6, not insane 13.

NOTE.—The figures here given for the public hospitals include *all* the inmates of those institutions; at the private asylums only the insane, or about half the patients therein.



## THE INSANE IN PUBLIC ESTABLISHMENTS.

TABLE XVII.—*Number of State, Town and Private Patients remaining in the Public Hospitals and Asylums for the Insane on the 30th of September, for twenty-seven years.*

YEARS.	AT WORCESTER. (Hospital.)			AT WORCESTER. (Asylum.)		AT TAUNTON. (Hospital.)			AT NORTHAMPTON. (Hospital.)			AT DANVERS.		
	State Patients.	Town Patients.	Private Patients.	State Patients.	Town Patients.	State Patients.	Town Patients.	Private Patients.	State Patients.	Town Patients.	Private Patients.	State Patients.	Town Patients.	Private Patients.
1867,														
1868,	101	142	114	153	132	51	271	49	93					
1869,	98	141	145	181	168	49	264	51	106					
1870,	51	173	152	145	194	44	234	63	105					
1871,	35	193	181	124	208	50	209	73	123					
1872,	29	211	181	91	213	78	215	89	116					
1873,	25	241	173	85	261	68	230	99	104					
1874,	48	244	177	76	200	68	247	101	85					
1875,	82	244	159	128	308	72	291	110	75					
1876,	42	296	140	135	394	73	262	139	75					
1877,	35	320	132	137	485	70	253	148	63					
1878,	51	355	122	158	583	55	239	175	61					
1879,	77	303	129	134	387	58	198	179	52					
1880,	116	300	116	126	378	53	202	184	56	80				
1881,	73	311	108	119	378	50	183	206	57	134				
1882,	114	363	102	120	411	56	176	229	58	107				
1883,	135	442	104	81	414	60	161	244	54	384				
1884,	184	436	111	104	463	59	158	253	58	396				
1885,	170	460	119	105	458	60	161	244	54	442				
1886,	197	464	125	109	477	60	153	253	57	442				
1887,	149	486	123	112	293	61	154	262	57	432				
1888,	135	432	127	100	298	66	141	280	60	452				
1889,	163	491	127	93	449	74	140	300	67	434				
1890,	154	534	121	98	491	78	103	309	65	439				
1891,	180	483	122	94	444	79	88	297	69	477				
	207	491	127	117	472	79	101	302	71	504				
						85	101	323	61	541				
						85	101	323	61	541				
						79	80	302	71	575				

## THE INSANE IN PUBLIC ESTABLISHMENTS.

TABLE XVII. — *Number of State, Town and Private Patients, etc. — Concluded.*

YEARS.	At Ipswich* AND WESTBOROUGH.			At TEWKSBURY.		At BRIDGE- WATER.		At SOMER- VILLE.		At SOUTH BOSTON.		TOTALS BY CLASSES.			Total of all Classes.
	State Patients.	Town Patients.	Private Patients.	State Patients.	Town Patients.	State Patients.	Town Patients.	Private Patients.	Town Patients.	Private Patients.	State Patients.	Town Patients.	Private Patients.		
1867,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	773	532	490	1,795	
1868,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	805	552	512	1,869	
1869,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	697	655	522	1,874	
1870,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	728	770	574	1,962	
1871,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	630	844	551	1,976	
1872,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	639	844	551	2,034	
1873,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	674	858	525	2,057	
1874,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	820	886	498	2,204	
1875,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	725	1,044	495	2,264	
1876,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	711	1,180	463	2,354	
1877,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	734	1,310	467	2,511	
1878,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	837	1,479	478	2,794	
1879,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	870	1,634	472	2,976	
1880,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	867	1,760	497	3,123	
1881,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	805	1,941	493	3,239	
1882,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	846	2,075	505	3,426	
1883,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	926	2,156	539	3,621	
1884,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	955	2,161	556	3,672	
1885,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	1,064	2,205	545	3,814	
1886,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	1,076	2,305	555	3,936	
1887,	.	.	.	.	.	48	.	.	.	.	1,137	2,413	588	4,138	
1888,	.	.	.	.	.	100	29	.	.	.	1,042	2,590	607	4,239	
1889,	.	.	.	.	.	112	35	36	.	.	1,129	2,764†	631	4,524†	
1890,	.	.	.	.	.	275	112	36	184	42	1,181	2,819†	653	4,653†	
1891,	.	.	.	.	.	278	147	76	174	63	1,233	2,969†	666	4,868†	

\* Ipswich Asylum discontinued in 1887.

† Includes one town patient at Somerville.

## INSANITY — NEW AND RECENT CASES.

TABLE XVIII. — Cases of Insanity and Persons Insane at Public and Private Asylums. — 1890-1891.

	State Hospital, Worcester.	Insane Asylum, Worcester.	State Hospital, Taunton.	State Hospital, Northampton.	State Hospital, Danvers.	State Hospital, Westborough.	Asylum Wards, Tewksbury.	Asylum Wards, Bridgewater.	McLean Asylum, Somerville.	Boston Lunatic Hospital.	Total Public Hospitals.	Private Hospitals.	Aggregates.
<i>Cases admitted within the year.</i>	549	163	254	141	366	397	42	98	119	155	2,286	42	2,328
Recent (insane less than one year),	268	-	129	64	164	182	-	-	81	65	953	33	986
Chronic (insane one year or more),	248	165	95	47	155	142	42	98	38	90	1,120	9	1,129
Of unknown duration,	33	-	30	30	47	73	-	-	-	-	213	-	213
<i>Persons admitted within the year.</i>	536	165	250	138	358	394	42	98	119	155	2,209	39	2,246
Recent cases,	257	-	126	62	158	179	-	-	81	65	938	31	939
Chronic cases,	246	165	94	46	153	142	42	98	38	90	1,056	8	1,092
Unknown,	33	-	30	30	47	73	-	-	-	-	215	-	215
<i>New cases. — Persons first admitted to any hospital.</i>	400	-	172	110	251	292	33	11	87	106	1,472	29	1,501
Recent insanity,	226	-	87	54	137	144	-	-	81	65	794	28	822
Chronic insanity,	150	-	63	32	95	89	33	11	6	41	520	1	521
Unknown,	24	-	22	24	29	59	-	-	-	-	158	-	158
<i>Persons readmitted to some hospital.</i>	136	165	78	28	97	102	9	87	22	49	737	10	745
transferred from other hospitals,	-	165	3	-	9	14	6	87	-	20	304	4	304
admitted from the general community,	536	-	247	138	349	380	36	11	119	135	1,905	36	1,938
viz.: from cities and large towns,	417	-	171	68	266	338	32	9	76	135	1,467	29	1,493
from rural districts,	119	-	76	70	83	42	4	2	43	-	438	7	445
<i>Whole number of cases within the year.</i>	1,334	464	933	636	1,179	905	406	246	304	532	6,939	90	7,029
number of persons within the year,	1,309	464	918	627	1,161	892	406	246	301	529	6,536	87	6,620
Recoveries within the year,	129	-	52	45	66	142	-	-	38	19	491	9	500
Deaths within the year,	81	34	53	31	85	57	21	9	20	40	431	7	438

## RECORD OF CASES ADMITTED IN 1890-91.

TABLE XIX.—*Record of Cases Admitted within the Year at Five State Hospitals.*

	PATIENTS.			INSANE.			HABITUAL DRUNKARDS.			AGGREGATES.		
				Males.	Females.	Total.	Males.	Females.	Total.	Males.	Females.	Total.
Admitted,	.	.	.	812	728	1,540	136	31	167	948	759	1,707
Discharged recovered,	.	.	.	150	97	247	40	8	48	190	105	295
much improved,	.	.	.	50	33	83	17	4	21	67	37	104
improved,	.	.	.	53	45	98	16	2	18	69	47	116
not improved,	.	.	.	60	39	99	4	-	4	64	39	103
not insane,	.	.	.	3	3	6	11	3	14	14	6	20
Died,	.	.	.	79	57	129	-	-	-	72	57	129
Remaining Sept. 30, 1891,	.	.	.	424	454	878	48	14	62	472	468	940
Number likely to recover or improve,*	.	.	.	114	140	254	26	9	35	140	149	289

\* There are no figures given by Westborough Hospital.





### PROBABLE CAUSES OF MENTAL DISEASE.

[illegible]

## PROBABLE CAUSES OF MENTAL DISEASE.

TABLE XX. — Concluded.

CAUSES.	McLEAN ASYLUM.			BOSTON LUNATIC HOSPITAL.			TOTAL.		PREVIOUS ATTACKS.		HEREDITARY PREDISPOSITION.	
	Males.	Females.	Total.	Males.	Females.	Total.	Males.	Females.	Males.	Females.	Total.	Total.
1. <i>Physical</i> :—												
Congenital, . . . . .	7	4	11	1	1	2	16	18	34	—	—	4
Hereditary, . . . . .	—	—	—	6	3	9	75	51	126	22	39	102
Ill health, . . . . .	4	8	12	3	7	10	36	76	112	6	5	10
Senility, . . . . .	1	1	2	7	4	11	57	54	111	8	5	13
Use of bromides, . . . . .	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	2	—	—	2
Use of narcotics, . . . . .	2	—	2	—	—	—	3	5	8	—	—	8
Dipsomania, . . . . .	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1
Dissipation, . . . . .	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—
Intemperance, . . . . .	5	—	5	9	—	9	322	77	*399	1	—	1
Masturbation, . . . . .	—	—	—	3	—	3	24	24	48	14	—	14
Overwork or overstudy, . . . . .	8	—	8	8	8	16	38	50	88	2	5	7
Menopause, . . . . .	—	4	4	3	3	6	—	34	34	7	—	12
Menstrual troubles, . . . . .	—	—	—	6	6	12	—	1	1	—	—	2
Puerperal, . . . . .	—	2	2	—	—	—	—	38	38	3	—	3
Uterine, . . . . .	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	—	—	2
Apoplexy, cerebral hemorrhage, . . . . .	1	—	1	—	—	—	15	1	16	—	—	1
Epilepsy, . . . . .	—	—	—	7	6	13	41	34	75	1	—	1
Locomotor ataxia, . . . . .	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	2	2	—	4
Nervous exhaustion, . . . . .	1	4	5	—	1	1	2	8	10	—	—	—
Paralysis, . . . . .	—	—	—	—	—	—	16	11	27	—	—	—
Paresis, . . . . .	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	3	6	—	—	—
Accident, . . . . .	—	—	—	—	—	—	16	11	27	—	—	—
Injury to head, etc., . . . . .	—	2	2	5	3	8	16	11	27	1	—	1
Overheating, . . . . .	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	2	—	—	2
Sunstroke, . . . . .	—	—	—	—	—	—	21	2	23	5	—	7
Traumatism, . . . . .	—	—	—	1	—	1	7	1	8	1	—	1
Diphtheria, . . . . .	—	—	—	1	—	1	1	1	2	—	—	—
Disease of ear, . . . . .	—	—	—	—	—	—	1	1	2	—	—	—
Influenza, . . . . .	—	—	—	—	—	—	11	10	21	1	—	1
"La Grippe," . . . . .	—	—	—	3	2	5	—	—	—	—	—	—
Measles and scarlet fever, . . . . .	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	—	2	—	—	—









DURATION BEFORE ADMISSION.

TABLE XXII. — Duration before Admission in Cases Recovered or Died in the last Official Year at Seven Hospitals.

PERIOD.	WORCESTER HOSPITAL.				TAUNTON HOSPITAL.				NORTHAMPTON HOSPITAL.				DANVERS HOSPITAL.			
	RECOVERED.		DIED.		RECOVERED.		DIED.		RECOVERED.		DIED.		RECOVERED.		DIED.	
	Males.	Females.	Males.	Females.	Males.	Females.	Males.	Females.	Males.	Females.	Males.	Females.	Males.	Females.	Males.	Females.
Congenital, . . . . .	—	—	1	—	—	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Under 1 month, . . . . .	25	16	8	10	17	5	2	2	8	4	1	2	33	13	8	6
From 1 to 3 months, . . . . .	6	10	4	—	9	4	3	5	3	5	3	1	5	4	6	5
3 to 6 months, . . . . .	5	—	1	8	5	2	6	—	2	2	1	1	3	3	3	2
6 to 12 months, . . . . .	4	1	6	1	—	—	1	2	3	2	1	2	1	1	1	8
1 to 2 years, . . . . .	12	1	—	6	1	—	5	3	1	2	—	—	—	1	13	3
2 to 5 years, . . . . .	14	6	9	6	1	1	9	7	3	—	4	1	—	—	1	7
5 to 10 years, . . . . .	6	3	4	3	—	1	—	1	2	—	1	—	—	—	2	7
Over 10 years, . . . . .	6	3	2	3	—	—	—	2	2	—	1	3	—	—	2	3
Unknown, . . . . .	9	3	9	—	5	1	—	3	5	1	7	2	—	2	—	1
Total of cases, . . . . .	87	43	44	37	38	14	28	25	29	16	19	12	42	24	42	43
Total of persons, . . . . .	85	43	44	37	37	14	28	25	29	15	19	12	42	24	42	43
Average period of known cases, in months, . . . . .	26.18	23.75	58.19	25.73	2.16	11.40	46.85	42.13	23.58	4.33	53.08	65.7	1.19	2.57	29.21	38.04

NOTE. — The official year at the State hospitals ends September 30, at the Boston Hospital and McLean Asylum December 31.

## DURATION BEFORE ADMISSION.

TABLE XXII.—Concluded.

PERIOD.	WESTBOROUGH HOSPITAL.				McLEAN ASYLUM.				BOSTON HOSPITAL.				AGGREGATES.			
	RECOVERED.		DIED.		RECOVERED.		DIED.		RECOVERED.		DIED.		RECOVERED.		DIED.	
	Males.	Females.	Males.	Females.	Males.	Females.	Males.	Females.	Males.	Females.	Males.	Females.	Males.	Females.	Total.	Total.
Congenital, . . . . .	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	3	4
Under 1 month, . . . . .	15	17	5	2	9	8	1	3	4	10	1	1	111	73	26	52
From 1 to 3 months, . . . . .	12	18	6	6	5	8	1	1	1	3	2	2	41	52	25	44
3 to 6 months, . . . . .	6	13	1	2	3	3	1	1	1	1	3	2	25	23	16	31
6 to 12 months, . . . . .	8	4	3	5	4	2	1	1	2	2	3	2	22	12	15	20
1 to 2 years, . . . . .	4	8	5	6	1	1	2	1	1	2	5	3	19	15	30	52
2 to 5 years, . . . . .	6	5	4	2	1	1	1	1	1	1	8	6	24	13	41	71
5 to 10 years, . . . . .	4	4	1	2	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	3	12	8	9	26
Over 10 years, . . . . .	6	3	1	2	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	5	14	6	6	24
Unknown, . . . . .	1	8	3	2	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	20	15	19	27
Total of cases, . . . . .	62	80	28	20	21	23	5	6	9	17	24	24	288	217	190	366
Total of persons, . . . . .	62	80	28	20	20	23	5	6	9	17	24	24	284	216	190	366
Average period of known cases, in months, . . . . .	21.78	14.02	14.26	24.63	2.59	3.7	6.05	16.25	4.33	2.94	23.2	62.54	16.47	11.73	14.47	32.37



## HISTORICAL VIEW OF THE STATE HOSPITALS.

TABLE XXIII. — *Cases of Previous Years at Five State Hospitals, Recovered or Died in 1890-91, or Undischarged.*

Remaining of those Committed in the Official Year end- ing Sept. 30.	WORCESTER.			TAUNTON.			NORTHAMPTON.			DANVERS.			WESTBOROUGH.			TOTAL.			Official Years.		
	Whole No.	Recovered.	Died.	Remaining.	Whole No.	Recovered.	Died.	Remaining.	Whole No.	Recovered.	Died.	Remaining.	Whole No.	Recovered.	Died.	Remaining.	Whole No.	Recovered.		Died.	Remaining.
1863 and previous,	6	-	1	5	15	-	1	14	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	33	-	4	1	1863
1864,	1	-	-	1	2	-	-	3	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	4	-	-	-	1864
1865,	1	-	-	1	2	-	-	3	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	5	-	-	-	1865
1866,	1	-	-	2	2	-	-	9	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	7	-	-	-	1866
1867,	-	-	-	1	2	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	1867
1868,	3	-	-	3	2	-	-	2	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	7	-	-	-	1868
1869,	1	-	-	1	2	-	-	5	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	8	-	-	-	1869
1870,	2	-	-	2	2	-	-	3	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	6	-	-	-	1870
1871,	6	-	-	1	4	-	-	9	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	15	-	-	-	1871
1872,	2	-	-	5	1	-	-	7	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	12	-	-	-	1872
1873,	7	-	-	4	4	-	-	5	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	13	-	-	-	1873
1874,	6	-	-	4	6	-	-	16	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	18	-	-	-	1874
1875,	7	-	-	7	6	-	-	5	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	27	-	-	-	1875
1876,	5	-	-	6	9	-	-	8	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	21	-	-	-	1876
1877,	7	-	-	6	16	-	-	13	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	27	-	-	-	1877
1878,	27	-	-	20	15	-	-	10	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	58	-	-	-	1878
1879,	23	-	-	14	16	-	-	3	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	44	-	-	-	1879
1880,	11	-	-	8	13	-	-	4	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	17	-	-	-	1880
1881,	23	-	-	17	10	-	-	6	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	60	-	-	-	1881
1882,	21	-	-	12	14	-	-	11	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	72	-	-	-	1882
1883,	29	-	-	16	14	-	-	3	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	44	-	-	-	1883
1884,	28	-	-	20	14	-	-	11	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	77	-	-	-	1884
1885,	26	-	-	33	17	-	-	12	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	79	-	-	-	1885
1886,	21	-	-	29	19	-	-	10	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	72	-	-	-	1886
1887,	45	-	-	30	24	-	-	16	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	77	-	-	-	1887
1888,	21	-	-	21	20	-	-	17	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	79	-	-	-	1888
1889,	45	-	-	33	39	-	-	23	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	95	-	-	-	1889
1890,	83	-	-	51	61	-	-	19	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	104	-	-	-	1890
1891,	88	-	-	58	61	-	-	41	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	104	-	-	-	1891
1892,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1892
1893,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1893
1894,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1894
1895,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1895
1896,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1896
1897,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1897
1898,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1898
1899,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1899
1900,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1900
1901,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1901
1902,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1902
1903,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1903
1904,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1904
1905,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1905
1906,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1906
1907,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1907
1908,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1908
1909,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1909
1910,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1910
1911,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1911
1912,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1912
1913,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1913
1914,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1914
1915,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1915
1916,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1916
1917,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1917
1918,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1918
1919,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1919
1920,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1920
1921,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1921
1922,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1922
1923,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1923
1924,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1924
1925,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1925
1926,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1926
1927,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1927
1928,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1928
1929,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1929
1930,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1930
1931,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1931
1932,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1932
1933,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1933
1934,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1934
1935,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1935
1936,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1936
1937,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1937
1938,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1938
1939,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1939
1940,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1940
1941,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1941
1942,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1942
1943,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1943
1944,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1944
1945,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1945
1946,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1946
1947,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1947
1948,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1948
1949,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1949
1950,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1950
1951,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1951
1952,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1952
1953,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1953
1954,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	93	-	-	-	1954
1955,	83	-	-	51	51	-	-	29</													

## FORMS OF MENTAL DISEASE.

TABLE XXIV.—*Forms of Mental Disease in Cases Admitted or Discharged at Five State Hospitals, with Condition on Discharge. — 1890-91.*

FORM OF DISEASE.	Cases admitted in the year ending Sept. 30, 1891.	CASES DISCHARGED, 1890-91.					
		Recovered.	Much improved.	Improved.	Not improved.	Died.	Aggregate.
1. <i>Insane.</i>							
Mania, acute, . . . . .	265	111	37	28	24	35	235
chronic, . . . . .	201	13	22	82	119	41	277
recurrent, . . . . .	35	26	5	4	1	1	37
puerperal and hysterical, . .	9	5	-	-	-	-	5
senile, . . . . .	3	-	-	2	-	-	2
Melancholia, acute, . . . . .	252	118	35	34	16	26	229
chronic, . . . . .	56	11	20	17	18	12	78
recurrent, . . . . .	1	1	-	-	-	-	1
puerperal, . . . . .	-	-	-	1	-	-	1
senile, . . . . .	3	-	-	-	-	-	-
Monomania, . . . . .	122	5	18	23	31	5	82
Dementia, primary, . . . . .	51	1	5	7	64	6	83
secondary, . . . . .	70	1	9	24	68	22	124
senile, . . . . .	107	-	2	11	14	57	84
Acute Confusional Insanity, . .	10	8	4	-	-	-	12
Paralysis, . . . . .	18	-	1	-	-	10	11
Paresis, . . . . .	84	-	2	5	11	52	70
Epilepsy, . . . . .	68	4	9	14	26	10	63
Toxic Insanity, alcohol, morphine, etc., . . . . .	120	64	11	9	17	9	110
Organic, . . . . .	20	-	2	3	4	16	25
Delirium Tremens, . . . . .	13	8	-	1	-	-	9
Hebephrenia, . . . . .	-	-	-	1	-	-	1
Idiocy, . . . . .	20	-	-	8	14	5	27
Moral Insanity, . . . . .	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
2. Habitual Drunkards, . . . . .	167	58	38	21	24	-	141
3. Not Insane, . . . . .	12	-	2	2	7	-	11
Total of cases, . . . . .	1,707	434	222	297	458	307	1,718
Total of persons, . . . . .	1,684	431	219	297	457	307	1,701

## AVERAGE DURATION OF INSANITY.

TABLE XXV. — *Average Duration (in months) of Cases Recovered or Died at Seven Hospitals in Twelve Years.*

	AVERAGES IN 1890-91.			AVERAGES OF PREVIOUS ELEVEN YEARS.			TWELVE YEARS' AVERAGES.		
	Males.	Females.	Total.	Males.	Females.	Total.	Males.	Females.	Total.
Whole number of recoveries, . . . . .	287	217	504	1,856	1,759	3,615	2,143	1,976	4,119
of deaths, . . . . .	190	176	366	1,789	1,429	3,218	1,979	1,605	3,584
Duration before admission, — cases recovered, . . . . .	16.47	11.73	14.47	10.26	9.63	9.81	11.09	10.37	10.74
cases died, . . . . .	33.55	32.39	32.67	41.22	35.28	38.59	40.48	34.96	37.98
Hospital residence, — cases recovered, . . . . .	5.42	7.33	5.54	6.22	7.56	6.83	6.26	7.54	6.67
cases died, . . . . .	23.19	30.98	26.96	28.51	32.33	30.2	27.91	32.14	29.81
Whole duration, — cases recovered, . . . . .	21.49	17.55	20.29	16.98	15.59	16.23	17.52	15.79	16.69
cases died, . . . . .	45.46	55.88	50.68	70.02	73.19	71.11	67.49	71.14	68.85
Duration from first attack in cases that died, . . . . .	53.09	69.6	57.47	69.12	70.43	69.7	62.29	63.49	62.79

NOTE. — In the above Table XXV., and in Tables XXVI.-XXIX. which follow, the seven hospitals included are those named in Table XXII. The subsequent tables purporting to cover twelve years do not include all the admissions and discharges during that period, but only those respecting which the several hospitals have given the statistics. Further, the hospital classifications are based sometimes on cases and sometimes on persons, and are sometimes omitted. Hence the totals of the tables differ; but the nature of the statistics makes this of little consequence.

## RESULTS OF DIFFERENT ADMISSIONS.

TABLE XXVI. — *Results of Different Admissions at Seven Hospitals.*

CONDITION ON DISCHARGE.	OFFICIAL YEAR, 1890-91.			TWELVE YEARS, 1880-91.		
	Males.	Females.	Total.	Males.	Females.	Total.
Whole number discharged, . . . . .	1,058	889	1,947	9,002	8,510	17,512
On First Admission, . . . . .	861	661	1,522	7,422	6,877	14,299
viz:—Recovered, . . . . .	231	166	397	1,748	1,553	3,301
Died, . . . . .	167	146	313	1,711	1,480	3,191
Otherwise, . . . . .	463	349	812	3,963	3,844	7,807
On Second Admission, . . . . .	126	131	257	1,093	1,043	2,136
viz:—Recovered, . . . . .	34	30	64	235	238	473
Died, . . . . .	20	20	40	202	170	372
Otherwise, . . . . .	72	81	153	656	635	1,291
On Third Admission, . . . . .	36	61	97	257	309	566
viz:—Recovered, . . . . .	7	14	21	57	73	130
Died, . . . . .	2	5	7	43	34	77
Otherwise, . . . . .	27	42	69	157	202	359
On Fourth or Subsequent Admissions, . . . . .	36	35	71	231	280	511
viz:—Recovered, . . . . .	15	7	22	85	100	185
Died, . . . . .	1	5	6	23	21	44
Otherwise, . . . . .	20	23	43	123	159	282
Whole number of <i>persons</i> discharged, . . . . .	1,052	880	1,932	—	—	—



## PARENTAGE AND CIVIL CONDITION.

TABLE XXVII. — *Parentage of 16,856 Cases Admitted within the last Twelve Years at Seven Hospitals in Massachusetts.*

PLACES OF PARENT-NATIVITY.	MALES (8,578).		FEMALES (8,278).		TOTAL (16,856).	
	Fathers.	Mothers.	Fathers.	Mothers.	Fathers.	Mothers.
Massachusetts, . . . . .	2,114	2,115	1,684	1,692	3,798	3,807
Other States, . . . . .	1,382	1,015	1,119	1,180	2,501	2,595
Total American, . . . . .	3,496	3,530	2,803	2,872	6,299	6,402
Total foreign, viz., . . . . .	4,360	4,331	4,780	4,698	9,140	9,029
Canada, . . . . .	486	502	526	563	1,012	1,065
Great Britain, . . . . .	572	537	547	489	1,119	1,026
Ireland, . . . . .	2,741	2,742	3,233	3,215	5,974	5,957
Other countries, . . . . .	561	550	474	431	1,035	981
Unknown, . . . . .	722	717	695	708	1,417	1,425
Totals, . . . . .	8,578	8,578	8,278	8,278	16,856	16,856

TABLE XXVIII. — *Civil Condition of 18,499 Cases Admitted at Seven Hospitals within Twelve Years past.*

CIVIL CONDITION.	Males.	Females.	Total.
Unmarried, . . . . .	4,458	3,643	8,101
Married, . . . . .	4,199	3,840	8,039
Widowed, . . . . .	654	1,549	2,203
Unknown, . . . . .	99	57	156
Totals, . . . . .	9,410	9,089	18,499

## OCCUPATIONS OF PERSONS ADMITTED, ETC.

TABLE XXIX.—*Occupations of Persons Admitted at Seven Hospitals, 1880-91.*

OCCUPATIONS.	OFFICIAL YEAR, 1890-91.			TWELVE YEARS, 1880-91.		
	Males.	Females.	Total.	Males.	Females.	Total.
Educated or professional, . . . . .	45	30	75	743	298	1,041
Domestic, . . . . .	11	149	160	95	1,727	1,822
Farmers, . . . . .	78	19	97	787	141	928
Housekeepers, . . . . .	-	231	231	-	3,171	3,171
Laborers, . . . . .	241	61	302	1,931	281	2,212
Mechanical, . . . . .	344	125	469	2,933	848	3,781
Operatives, . . . . .	51	49	100	496	555	1,051
Traders, . . . . .	154	52	206	1,095	197	1,292
Miscellaneous, . . . . .	49	18	67	392	137	529
No occupation, or unknown, . . . . .	113	185	298	941	1,707	2,648
Total, . . . . .	1,086	919	2,005	9,413	9,062	18,475

TABLE XXX.—*Admissions, Readmissions and Recoveries.*

YEARS ENDING SEPT. 30.		Whole Number of Admissions.	Reported First Admissions.	Reported Read- missions.	First Hospital Admissions, — Persons.	True Readmis- sions.	Reported Re- lapses after Recoveries.	Reported Recov- eries.
1881-90.	Worcester, . . . . .	3,258	2,653	605	2,157	1,101	249	739
	Taunton, . . . . .	2,828	2,283	545	2,059	769	224	600
	Northampton, . . . . .	1,488	1,134	354	1,018	470	131	296
	Danvers, . . . . .	4,621	3,943	678	3,365	1,256	231	813
	Westborough, . . . . .	1,475	832	643	832	643	4	311
	TOTAL FOR TEN YEARS,	13,670	10,845	2,825	9,431	4,239	839	2,759
1890-91.	Worcester, . . . . .	549	464	85	400	149	44	129
	Taunton, . . . . .	254	195	59	172	82	27	52
	Northampton, . . . . .	141	118	23	110	31	7	45
	Danvers, . . . . .	366	292	74	261	105	21	66
	Westborough, . . . . .	397	292	105	292	105	19	142
	Total, . . . . .	1,707	1,361	346	1,235	472	118	434
ELEVEN YEARS, . . . . .		15,377	12,206	3,171	10,666	4,711	957	3,193

## APPENDIX II.

## APPENDIX II.

*Names of Persons sent out of the State, or to places within the State, by the Superintendent of In-Door Poor, during the Year ending September 30, 1891, under Public Statutes, Chapter 79, Section 14.*

Date.	NAME.	Whence sent.	Where sent.	Expense.
<b>1890.</b>				
Oct. 1,	Catherine Duffy, . . .	Boston, . . .	Providence, R. I., . . .	\$0 75
2,	Wm. Biddulph, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
6,	Betsy Devine, . . .	" . . .	Providence, R. I., . . .	1 00
6,	Wm. Courtland, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
6,	Jane Courtland, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	3 00
6,	David J. Goodman, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
6,	Abraham Goodman, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
6,	Joseph Gilman, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
8,	Rufus Powell, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
13,	Mary Keating, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
13,	Iman Henowitz, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
13,	Francis Loran, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
13,	Sarah Johnson, . . .	" . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . . .	5 50
13,	James Johnson, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	-
14,	Abraham Katski, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
15,	John Murphy, . . .	" . . .	Portland, Me., . . .	1 00
15,	Betsy Barenson, . . .	" . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . . .	4 75
15,	Joseph Barenson, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	-
16,	Mary Grant, . . .	" . . .	Cleveland, Ohio, . . .	15 00
16,	Susan Grant, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	-
16,	Katie Campbell, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	*7 50
18,	Norman St. Clair, . . .	Malden, . . .	Liverpool, Eng., . . .	15 00
18,	Annie St. Clair, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	15 00
18,	Aubrey F. St. Clair, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	*7 50
22,	Albert Tondra, . . .	Boston, . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
22,	John Varied, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
22,	Sebastiani Francisco, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
22,	Joseph Maguire, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
22,	Mary Maguire, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
22,	Joseph Maguire, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	-
23,	Fannie McWilliams, . . .	" . . .	Providence, R. I., . . .	75
23,	Antone Berhofsky, . . .	" . . .	Rockville, Ct., . . .	2 74
23,	Francisco Cominsky, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 74
23,	Hignuts Cominsky, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	*1 37
23,	Andrew Cominsky, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	-
23,	Franki Cominsky, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	-
23,	Joseph Bolger, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
25,	George Koch, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
29,	Catherine Costello, . . .	" . . .	Norwich, Ct., . . .	2 50
29,	Bridget Costello, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	*1 25
Nov. 1,	Peter E. Lenore, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
1,	James Wilson, . . .	" . . .	Cohoes, N. Y., . . .	6 05
3,	Thomas Jennings, . . .	" . . .	Gloucester, Mass., . . .	50
5,	Alfred Libby, . . .	" . . .	Portland, Me., . . .	1 00
6,	Charles C. Watts, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
7,	Daniel Twombly, . . .	" . . .	Newmarket, N. H., . . .	1 56
11,	Walter H. Lohnes, . . .	" . . .	Liverpool, N. S., . . .	6 00
13,	Robert Hamper, . . .	" . . .	Savannah, Ga., . . .	11 75
13,	Mamie Hamper, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	11 75
17,	Jonas Taub, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
19,	John W. Little, . . .	" . . .	Portland, Me., . . .	1 00

\* Indicates part fare.

## APPENDIX II.

*Persons Sent out of the State—Continued.*

Date.	NAME.	Whence sent.	Where sent.	Expense.
Nov. 19,	Mary A. Stanley, . . .	Boston, . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	\$2 25
13,	Anna Williams, . . .	" . . .	Muskegon, Mich., . . .	22 25
18,	Ella Hutchinson, . . .	" . . .	Montreal, Can., . . .	8 00
22,	Stephen Green, . . .	" . . .	Providence, R. I., . . .	75
22,	George Matthews, . . .	" . . .	Halifax, N. S., . . .	6 50
24,	Joseph R. Gammon, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
25,	David Whalen, . . .	" . . .	Manchester, N. H., . . .	1 30
25,	Jay E. Bergey, . . .	" . . .	Albany, N. Y., . . .	4 50
29,	Anton Callaway, . . .	" . . .	London, Eng., . . .	17 00
29,	John Connor, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
Dec. 1,	John H. Jenkins, . . .	" . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . . .	4 75
1,	John C. Gratz, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	4 75
1,	William Poole, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
2,	Nellie Masters, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
2,	John Sullivan, . . .	" . . .	Springfield, Mass., . . .	2 23
5,	Joseph Mason, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
5,	Thomas Sigley, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
6,	John M. Rogers, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
6,	George Stafford, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
8,	William West, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
3,	Sarah Wilkinson, . . .	" . . .	Bridgeport, Conn., . . .	3 00
3,	Alice Wilkinson, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	3 00
9,	Frank Wilson, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
9,	Thomas Ryan, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
11,	Carabil Sarkesian, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
12,	William Powell, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
12,	David Adams, . . .	" . . .	Saco, Me., . . .	*50
12,	Robert Filburn, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
11,	Harry Johnson, . . .	" . . .	St. John, N. B., . . .	4 50
15,	Joseph Craddock, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
16,	Charles U. Crockett, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
16,	William Walters, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
18,	John Sears, . . .	" . . .	Eastport, Me., . . .	4 00
18,	Michael Lyons, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
18,	John Smith, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
18,	R. C. Winams, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
18,	William Kelly, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
19,	Frank J. Palmer, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
19,	Thomas Jones, . . .	" . . .	Concord, N. Y., . . .	1 66
22,	John Hartman, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
17,	Arthur Barsclough, . . .	" . . .	Poughkeepsie, N. Y., . . .	5 00
24,	William Young, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
27,	Brian Morrissey, . . .	" . . .	Pittsfield, Mass., . . .	3 40
27,	James Connors, . . .	" . . .	Portland, Me., . . .	1 00
29,	Michael Cronan, . . .	" . . .	Holyoke, Mass., . . .	2 48
30,	Michael Joyce, . . .	" . . .	Portland, Me., . . .	1 00
30,	Michael Connolly, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	1 00
30,	Wilfred A. Griffin, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
29,	Lottie Farley, . . .	" . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . . .	5 00
29,	Berta Farley, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	-
29,	Andrew Farley, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	-
31,	Peter Burns, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
31,	John Burns, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
31,	Charles Snowman, . . .	" . . .	Portland, Me., . . .	1 00
<b>1891.</b>				
Jan. 1,	Agnes Hefferan, . . .	" . . .	St. John, N. B., . . .	4 50
1,	Charles McDermott, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
1,	William Smith, . . .	" . . .	Portland, Me., . . .	1 00
1,	Frank Moore, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	1 00
1,	Johnson Murray, . . .	" . . .	New Bedford, Mass., . . .	1 35
2,	Benjamin Ellery, . . .	" . . .	Newport, R. I., . . .	1 70
6,	Andrew Iverson, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
6,	Richard Neville, . . .	" . . .	Portland, Me., . . .	1 00
6,	Charles E. Burke, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	1 00
6,	John M. Scott, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
7,	Samuel Dyke, . . .	" . . .	Dover, N. H., . . .	1 85
7,	William Monerief, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
8,	James Norton, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
10,	August de Carole, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25

\* Indicates part fare.



## APPENDIX II.

*Persons Sent out of the State — Continued.*

Date.	NAME.	Whence sent.	Where sent.	Expense.
Jan. 10,	Bernard O'Toole, . . .	Boston, . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	\$2 25
10,	John Dempsey, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
12,	Jacob Detampel, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
12,	Manuel Anderson, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
8,	Esther Mason, . . .	" . . .	Colorado, . . .	*10 00
13,	Thomas Connors, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 25
16,	Henry Riley, . . .	" . . .	Providence, R. I., . .	75
17,	George Phillips, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	3 25
19,	William Hall, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
19,	Constant Glony, . . .	" . . .	Bellows Falls, Vt., . .	3 50
19,	John Daley, . . .	" . . .	New Bedford, Mass., . .	1 35
19,	Israel A. Rich, . . .	" . . .	Portland, Me., . .	1 00
19,	Fred Choate, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	1 00
20,	William Reynolds, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 25
20,	Charles Long, . . .	" . . .	Gloucester, Mass., . .	50
20,	John Duffy, . . .	" . . .	Dover, N. H., . . .	1 85
21,	James Dinham, . . .	" . . .	Portland, Me., . . .	1 00
22,	Frank J. Ca-well, . . .	" . . .	Concord, N. H., . . .	1 66
23,	Louis Nocke, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 25
23,	Felix DeListe, . . .	" . . .	Biddeford, Me., . . .	1 50
23,	William Donovan, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 55
24,	Norman Campbell, . . .	" . . .	Halifax, N. S., . . .	5 00
26,	Frank Hennessey, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 55
26,	Joseph Elbin, . . .	" . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . .	4 75
27,	James Anderson, . . .	" . . .	Digby, N. S., . . .	5 00
29,	Alfred Hooley, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 25
29,	George Williams, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
27,	Arthur Benhem, . . .	" . . .	Malden, N. Y., . . .	7 00
30,	John Scribner, . . .	" . . .	Manchester, N. H., . .	1 30
31,	Olaf Anderson, . . .	" . . .	Göthenburg, Sweden, . .	18 00
31,	Charles Svenson, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 25
31,	George L. Marvin, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
Feb. 2,	James Watt, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
2,	Thomas Laughtin, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
2,	Edward Quiluan, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
4,	John Sharp, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
5,	Hugh Kilroy, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
5,	David Birmingham, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
5,	James Gorman, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
5,	Levi McCabe, . . .	" . . .	Portland, Me., . . .	1 00
2,	Charles Wilson, . . .	" . . .	Bangor, Me., . . .	3 85
2,	Jennie Wilson, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	3 85
2,	Infant Wil-on, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	-
4,	Michael Toomey, . . .	" . . .	Little Falls, N. Y., . .	8 83
5,	William Thomas, . . .	" . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . .	5 50
7,	Johanna O'Donnell, . . .	" . . .	Halifax, N. S., . . .	5 00
7,	Thomas O'Donnell, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 50
7,	Mary A. O'Donnell, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 50
9,	Mary J. Henderson, . . .	" . . .	St. John, N. B., . . .	4 50
7,	Mary Sullivan, . . .	" . . .	Providence, R. I., . .	1 00
9,	James Bently, . . .	" . . .	Montreal, Can., . . .	8 25
9,	Frank H. Bradley, . . .	" . . .	Danbury, N. H., . . .	2 90
10,	Hazel Brooks, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 25
10,	Daniel Mitchell, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
10,	John Smith, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
12,	Anthony Hines, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
12,	Samuel R. King, . . .	" . . .	Hartford, Conn., . . .	2 73
14,	Joseph Daniell, . . .	" . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . .	4 75
14,	Harry Andette, . . .	" . . .	Belfast, Me., . . .	3 00
14,	Margaret Astle, . . .	" . . .	Liverpool, Eng., . . .	15 00
16,	Charles Smith, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 25
16,	John O'Hagan, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
16,	James de Vay, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
17,	Charles Donovan, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
17,	George Thomas, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
17,	John J. Finnie, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
17,	John Boyle, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25
17,	Annie M. Young, . . .	" . . .	Rockland, Me., . . .	2 50
19,	James H. Mahon, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 25
19,	John Kelly, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	2 25

## APPENDIX II.

*Persons Sent out of the State—Continued.*

Date.	NAME.	Whence sent.	Where sent.	Expense.
Feb. 19,	William Coleman, . . .	Boston, . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . .	\$4 75
18,	Thomas B. Goulding, . .	" . . .	" . . .	5 50
18,	Mary A. Goulding, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	5 50
18,	Mathilda C. Goulding, . .	" . . .	" . . .	—
18,	Dennis Farrell, . . .	" . . .	Greenville, N. H., . .	1 50
24,	Maurice Friedman, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 25
24,	Edward Moore, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
28,	John Corson, . . .	" . . .	Bucksport, Me., . .	3 25
Mar. 2,	William Twombly, . . .	" . . .	Antigonish, N. S., . .	6 80
2,	John Ledroidge, . . .	" . . .	Concord, N. H., . .	1 66
6,	Thomas E. Barnaby, . . .	" . . .	Annapolis, N. S., . .	5 50
6,	Margaret A. Barnaby, . .	" . . .	" . . .	5 50
6,	Ida May Barnaby, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	—
6,	John Cook, . . .	" . . .	Providence, R. I., . .	1 00
5,	Richard Cochrane, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	1 00
5,	William N. Pendergast, . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 25
5,	John Standish, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
5,	Edward McShea, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
5,	George Williams, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
6,	Joseph P. Howle, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
6,	John McKenna, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
6,	Richard A. Blors, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
6,	Thomas King, . . .	" . . .	Providence, R. I., . .	1 00
7,	Madeline Fitzgerald, . . .	" . . .	Dublin, Ire., . .	16 50
5,	James Mitchell, . . .	" . . .	Malone, N. Y., . .	9 40
5,	Mary Mitchell, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	9 40
9,	Sam Robinson, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 25
9,	James Lacey, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
9,	William Shaw, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
7,	Jose de Silva, . . .	" . . .	Fayal, W. I's, . .	25 00
10,	Jessie McGinnis, . . .	" . . .	Port Mulgrave, C. B., .	9 25
16,	Patrick Smith, . . .	" . . .	Portland, Me., . .	1 00
16,	Charles E. Green, . . .	" . . .	Augusta, Me., . .	3 00
17,	Jane LaCross, . . .	" . . .	Montreal, Can., . .	8 25
17,	Joseph Dykes, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 25
17,	Thomas Murphy, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
17,	Malcolm McNeil, . . .	" . . .	Pictou, N. S., . .	8 50
18,	Johanna Jackson, . . .	" . . .	Lowell, Mass., . .	65
19,	Sanford B. Gammons, . .	" . . .	Augusta, Me., . .	3 00
20,	Thomas Haines, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 25
21,	John W. Bennett, . . .	" . . .	Providence, R. I., . .	1 00
21,	William Hunt, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	1 00
19,	James Murphy, . . .	" . . .	Bangor, N. Y., . .	9 40
13,	Catherine McDonald, . . .	" . . .	Champlain, N. Y., . .	6 00
13,	Nellie McDonald, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	—
23,	George Brown, . . .	" . . .	Portland, Me., . .	1 00
24,	James Doherty, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 25
24,	Harry F. Finnerty, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
23,	William Allison, . . .	" . . .	Sackville, N. S., . .	8 05
23,	Angus McDonald, . . .	" . . .	St. John, N. B., . .	3 50
26,	Daniel McClay, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 25
26,	Thomas Hamel, . . .	" . . .	Portland, Me., . .	1 00
26,	James Wilson, . . .	" . . .	Stamford, Conn., . .	4 28
26,	Rosa Wilson, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	4 28
26,	Lucy E. Wilson, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	—
27,	Arthur Magee, . . .	" . . .	Nasonville, Mass., . .	1 15
27,	Charles Boeckh, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 25
23,	Charles Stewart, . . .	" . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . .	5 50
30,	Martha Graham, . . .	" . . .	Syracuse, N. Y., . .	5 00
31,	John Hayes, . . .	" . . .	Waterbury, Conn., . .	*1 78
26,	Arthur H. Mulligan, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 25
31,	Frank Isidore, . . .	" . . .	Milwaukee, Wis., . .	24 55
April 3,	Richard Cantwell, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 25
4,	Cassie Janett, . . .	" . . .	Halifax, N. S., . .	5 00
4,	Charles H. Janett, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	—
4,	John Forbes, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . .	2 25
4,	Henry Hill, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
6,	William A. Wilson, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
8,	Charles Caskins, . . .	" . . .	Troy, N. Y., . .	4 50
8,	William Ruhle, . . .	" . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . .	4 75

\* Indicates part fare.

## APPENDIX II.

*Persons Sent out of the State—Continued.*

Date.	NAME.	Whence sent.	Where sent.	Expense.
Apr. 11,	Maggie Madden, . . .	Boston, . . .	Queenstown, R. I., . .	\$15 00
11,	Paul McGuire, . . .	" . . .	Meriden, Ct., . . .	3 13
13,	Adeline Johnson, . . .	" . . .	New Haven, Ct., . . .	3 38
11,	Barbara Wallace, . . .	" . . .	Lancaster, Pa., . . .	*4 00
11,	Catherine Kelly, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
13,	James Manning, . . .	" . . .	Plainville, Ct., . . .	3 10
13,	Margaret Manning, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	3 10
14,	Bernhard Collins, . . .	" . . .	Providence, R. I., . .	1 00
14,	David Holden, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
14,	Robert S. Robertson, . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
14,	Richard Hule, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
16,	John Hilton, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
16,	Matthew O'Connor, . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
20,	Charles Hubbard, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
20,	Peter Olsen, . . .	" . . .	Gloucester, Mass., . .	50
20,	Smith B. Taft, . . .	" . . .	Keene, N. H., . . .	2 70
21,	Peter Carroll, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
22,	Adolph Cohen, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
22,	George C. Warren, . . .	" . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . .	5 50
17,	Artina Neraux, . . .	" . . .	Clinton Mills, N. Y., .	6 50
25,	Ann Reed, . . .	" . . .	Connaught, Id., . . .	18 00
24,	Thomas Downey, . . .	" . . .	Portland, Me., . . .	1 00
24,	Carl August Holmberg, . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
30,	Julia Sweeney, . . .	" . . .	St. John, N. B., . . .	5 00
30,	George Gilbert, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
27,	John McKay, . . .	" . . .	Le Roy, N. Y., . . .	9 65
30,	Sarah A. Peterson, . . .	" . . .	Montreal, Can., . . .	8 25
May 5,	John E. Gerard, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
5,	John Wilson, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
6,	Patrick Johnson, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
7,	John Kirwin, . . .	" . . .	Pawtucket, R. I., . . .	75
8,	Thomas Wilson, . . .	" . . .	Providence, R. I., . .	75
8,	John Harrington, . . .	" . . .	Rutland, Mass., . . .	1 25
9,	William Wilson, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
13,	Avery Reynolds, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
13,	James Collins, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
13,	John O'Brien, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	2 25
13,	Richard Pearl, . . .	" . . .	Portsmouth, N. H., . .	1 75
14,	Frank Palmer, . . .	" . . .	Hartford, Ct., . . .	2 73
15,	Thomas Brown, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
16,	Patrick Murray, . . .	" . . .	Bangor, Me., . . .	3 50
16,	Louisa Ringer, . . .	" . . .	Kent, Eng., . . .	18 50
16,	Ludwig Schneider, . . .	" . . .	Nuremberg, Germ., . .	32 00
18,	Antone Cuspari, . . .	" . . .	Naples, Italy, . . .	*10 00
20,	Daniel Mason, . . .	" . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . .	4 75
25,	James F. O'Connor, . .	" . . .	Worcester, Mass., . .	1 00
26,	James Quinn, . . .	" . . .	Manchester, N. H., . .	1 30
26,	Albert C. Williams, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
30,	Mathilda Dahlstrand, . .	" . . .	Copenhagen, Den., . .	21 00
30,	Jennie Allen, . . .	" . . .	Liverpool, Eng., . . .	20 00
June 1,	George Smith, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
2,	Annie Casey, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	3 00
2,	Sadie Casey, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	-
3,	William Anderson, . . .	" . . .	St. John, N. B., . . .	3 50
4,	Cornelius O'Brien, . . .	" . . .	Hartford, Ct., . . .	2 73
5,	George Forfar, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
5,	Charles Stevens, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	3 00
1,	Cordelia Cunningham, . .	" . . .	St. Johnsbury, Vt., . .	4 50
1,	Martha Cunningham, . .	" . . .	" . . .	*2 25
1,	Eugene Cunningham, . .	" . . .	" . . .	*2 25
1,	Willie Cunningham, . .	" . . .	" . . .	-
1,	Thomas Wall, . . .	" . . .	Halifax, N. S., . . .	5 00
8,	William Mitchell, . . .	" . . .	Waterford, Me., . . .	3 05
8,	Joseph Chamberlain, . .	" . . .	Portland, Me., . . .	1 00
8,	James Harris, . . .	" . . .	Cohoes, N. Y., . . .	4 50
9,	William H. Dever, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
10,	Thomas Pascoe, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	3 00
10,	John Welch, . . .	" . . .	" . . .	3 00
10,	John F. Baker, . . .	" . . .	Chicago, Ill., . . .	*4 00
10,	John Kelly, . . .	" . . .	Springfield, Mass., . .	2 23

\* Indicates part fare.

## APPENDIX II.

*Persons Sent out of the State—Continued.*

Date.	NAME.	Whence sent.	Where sent.	Expense.
June 12,	Sarah Stricker, . . . .	Boston, . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . .	\$6 50
13,	Charlotte A. Ricker, . .	" . . . .	Armagh, Ire., . . . .	23 00
15,	James Eagan, . . . .	" . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . .	5 50
15,	John Driscoll, . . . .	" . . . .	Woonsocket, R. I., . .	92
15,	Mary Lawrence, . . . .	" . . . .	Montpelier, Vt., . . .	5 75
15,	Esel G. Jacobsen, . . . .	" . . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
16,	Anthony Brown, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	3 00
12,	Ellen M. Gunn, . . . .	" . . . .	Binghamton, N. Y., . .	6 00
18,	James Burke, . . . .	" . . . .	Bethlehem, Pa., . . .	5 70
20,	Jose M. Roderigues, . . .	" . . . .	St. Michaels, W. I's., .	28 00
22,	Sarah Helpem, . . . .	" . . . .	Lewiston, Me., . . . .	2 00
22,	Rosche Helpem, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	-
22,	Joseph Helpem, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	-
25,	Patrick Buckley, . . . .	" . . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
25,	Patrick Rogers, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	3 00
25,	James Howard, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	3 00
26,	Kate Boasa, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	4 00
26,	Sophia Boasa, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	-
26,	William Boasa, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	-
26,	Beatrice Boasa, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	-
24,	John Short, . . . .	" . . . .	Providence, R. I., . . .	1 00
29,	John Ryan, . . . .	" . . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
29,	Mary Ryan, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	3 00
29,	Kate Ryan, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	*1 50
29,	Delia Ryan, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	*1 50
29,	William Ryan, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	-
29,	Lena Ryan, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	-
30,	Martha Henderson, . . . .	" . . . .	Bristol, Vt., . . . .	3 80
30,	Katie Henderson, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	*1 90
30,	Arthur Henderson, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	*1 90
30,	Willie Henderson, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	-
July 1,	Tassell Bassett, . . . .	" . . . .	Toanda, Va., . . . .	9 50
3,	Moses H. Newman, . . . .	" . . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
6,	John F. Stiles, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	3 00
1,	James B. Walker, . . . .	" . . . .	Galensburg, Pa., . . .	12 20
8,	John Riley, . . . .	" . . . .	Providence, R. I., . . .	75
10,	Edward Warren, . . . .	" . . . .	Springfield, Mass., . .	2 23
10,	Walter H. Mathews, . . .	" . . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
13,	Agnes Newman, . . . .	" . . . .	Fall River, Mass., . . .	1 20
13,	Robert Lynch, . . . .	" . . . .	Providence, R. I., . . .	1 00
13,	Hannah Lynch, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	1 00
14,	William Sullivan, . . . .	" . . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
16,	François Courcil, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	3 00
16,	John Williams, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	3 00
16,	David Hazeltine, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	3 00
17,	John Connors, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	3 00
18,	James Williamson, . . . .	" . . . .	Hartford, Conn., . . .	2 73
18,	Dennis Silva, . . . .	" . . . .	Gloucester, Mass., . . .	50
18,	Wallace McKay, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	50
20,	John Riley, . . . .	" . . . .	Fall River, Mass., . . .	1 20
20,	Thomas Green, . . . .	" . . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
21,	Isaac Gallaway, . . . .	" . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . . .	5 50
21,	George Girching, . . . .	" . . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
21,	Tony Kern, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	3 00
22,	Charles A. Smith, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	3 00
24,	Soloman Wetzler, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	3 00
27,	Edward Logan, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	3 00
27,	Michael Laveny, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	3 00
27,	Arthur Parham, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	3 00
27,	George B. Johnson, . . . .	" . . . .	Buffalo, N. Y., . . . .	10 65
27,	Mary Johnson, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	10 65
27,	George Johnson, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	-
27,	Jare Johnson, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	-
31,	Perry Harrington, . . . .	" . . . .	Hartford, Conn., . . .	2 73
31,	Cornelius Keenan, . . . .	" . . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
30,	Elizabeth Williams, . . . .	" . . . .	Hartford, Conn., . . .	3 00
30,	Catherine Williams, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	1 50
30,	James Williams, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	1 50
30,	Ellen Williams, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	-
30,	Elizabeth Williams, . . . .	" . . . .	" " " " . . . .	-

\* Indicates part fare.



## APPENDIX II.

*Persons Sent out of the State—Continued.*

Date.	NAME.	Whence sent.	Where sent.	Expense.
Aug. 1,	Ellen Leahan, . . .	Boston, . . .	Queenstown, Ire., . .	\$20 00
1,	Mary E. Leahan, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	*10 00
1,	John Leahan, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	—
3,	John Fitzpatrick, . . .	" . . .	St. John, N. B., . . .	3 50
3,	Richard J. Rooney, . . .	" . . .	Fall River, Mass., . .	1 20
3,	George F. Powers, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	1 20
3,	Patrick O'Brien, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
3,	William Burns, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	3 00
3,	Benjamin J. Larson, . . .	" . . .	Gloucester, Mass., . .	50
4,	Thaddeus J. McCarthy, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
5,	Guiseppe Pinazzie, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	3 00
6,	Michael Scully, . . .	" . . .	Concord, N. H., . . .	1 66
7,	Patrick S. Kalroy, . . .	" . . .	Chicago, Ill., . . .	19 00
7,	William Willis, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	*5 00
10,	Abraham Quimby, . . .	" . . .	West Andover, N. H., . .	2 70
11,	John Winter, . . .	" . . .	Hartford, Conn., . . .	2 70
11,	Dorris Cheney, . . .	" . . .	Springfield, Mass., . .	2 23
13,	Moses Cherry, . . .	" . . .	Providence, R. I., . . .	75
13,	Annie Elfert, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	2 25
15,	David Gutman, . . .	" . . .	Liverpool, Eng., . . .	20 00
15,	Julius Bechtold, . . .	" . . .	Norfolk, Va., . . .	9 00
17,	Patrick Donohoe, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
15,	James Molloy, . . .	" . . .	Port Mulgrave, N. S., . .	9 50
17,	Elizabeth Astler, . . .	" . . .	St. Louis, Mo., . . .	*10 00
17,	Barbara Langton, . . .	" . . .	Lewiston, Me., . . .	1 50
17,	Maria Langton, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	1 50
17,	Edward Langton, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	—
17,	Margaret Langton, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	—
12,	Colin McBright, . . .	" . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . . .	6 50
14,	William Parker, . . .	" . . .	Ithaca, N. Y., . . .	9 00
14,	Lyda Parker, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	9 00
19,	Orville W. Dorwin, . . .	" . . .	Concord, N. H., . . .	1 66
19,	Flora Beaver, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
19,	Rachel Gruhaber, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	3 00
20,	James Smith, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	3 00
22,	Bertram Johnson, . . .	" . . .	Charlottetown, P.E.I., . .	7 50
24,	Bustin Seitwa, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
24,	George Brown, . . .	" . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . . .	5 50
24,	James Carr, . . .	" . . .	Providence, R. I., . . .	1 00
27,	Thomas Hayes, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
29,	George Howard, . . .	" . . .	Gloucester, Mass., . . .	50
28,	Ida Katcher, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
25,	Sarah McClintock, . . .	" . . .	Great Falls, N. H., . . .	4 44
31,	George Johnson, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
31,	Fred Guichard, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	3 00
31,	Daniel Hannifin, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	3 00
31,	Michael Flaherty, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	3 00
31,	Catherine Milton, . . .	" . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . . .	6 50
Sept. 1,	James I. Clarke, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
1,	George Whitaker, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	3 00
1,	Kate Costello, . . .	" . . .	Putnam, Conn., . . .	1 66
1,	William Costello, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	—
2,	Montgomery S. Jacobs, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
3,	William R. Adams, . . .	" . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . . .	5 50
3,	Alice Adams, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	5 50
4,	Daniel Meaney, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
4,	Peter Krueger, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	3 00
4,	William Cohen, . . .	" . . .	Philadelphia, Pa., . . .	*4 00
8,	Joseph Grassy, . . .	" . . .	Bangor, Me., . . .	3 50
8,	Mary Grassy, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	3 50
8,	Josef Grassy, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	3 50
8,	David R. Dickey, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
10,	Joseph Wilson, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	3 00
9,	James Nolan, . . .	" . . .	Chicago, Ill., . . .	} *13 50
9,	Margaret Nolan, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	
9,	James Nolan, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	
9,	Mary A. Nolan, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	
9,	Peter Dalton, . . .	" . . .	St. John, N. B., . . .	4 50
9,	James Dillon, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., . . .	3 00
11,	Bernhard Conway, . . .	" . . .	Bangor, Me., . . .	3 50

\* Indicates part fare.

## APPENDIX II.

*Persons Sent out of the State — Concluded.*

Date.	NAME.	Whence sent.	Where sent.	Expense.
Sept. 11,	Frank Allen, . . .	Boston, . . .	New York, N. Y., .	\$3 00
14,	Theodore H. Payne, .	" . . .	Portland, Me., .	1 00
14,	Robert Wicks, . . .	" . . .	Portsmouth, N. H., .	1 75
14,	Elizabeth Woodbury, .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., .	3 00
15,	Alice S. Beddle, . . .	" . . .	Muncie, Ind., .	18 25
19,	Anthony Perry, . . .	" . . .	Terceira, Azores, .	28 00
21,	William Gordan, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., .	3 00
21,	James W. Smith, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	3 00
21,	James Curley, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	3 00
21,	Daniel W. Twombly, .	" . . .	Dover, N. H., . . .	1 85
22,	Steven P. Riley, . . .	" . . .	Lowell, Mass., . .	70
23,	William Quigley, . . .	" . . .	New York, N. Y., .	3 00
23,	William McQuade, . . .	" . . .	" " . . .	3 00
26,	John Brien, . . . . .	" . . . . .	Bangor, Me., . . .	3 50
26,	John O'Brien, . . . .	" . . . . .	New Market, N. H., .	1 56
28,	William Wadsworth, .	" . . . . .	New York, N. Y., .	4 00
26,	Fred Valentine, . . .	" . . . . .	Liverpool, Eng., .	20 00
26,	Lizzie Valentine, . . .	" . . . . .	" " . . .	20 00
26,	Gertrude Valentine, .	" . . . . .	" " . . .	20 00
23,	Agnes Lefebvre, . . .	" . . . . .	Montreal, Can., . .	8 25
22,	Bridget Devine, . . .	" . . . . .	Providence, R. I., .	1 00
30,	William Maund, . . .	" . . . . .	Montreal, Can., . .	8 25

















